

EDENI SOERA TOENTOEKANA
POE ISA HAI TOPEGOEROENA

7

7-10 28

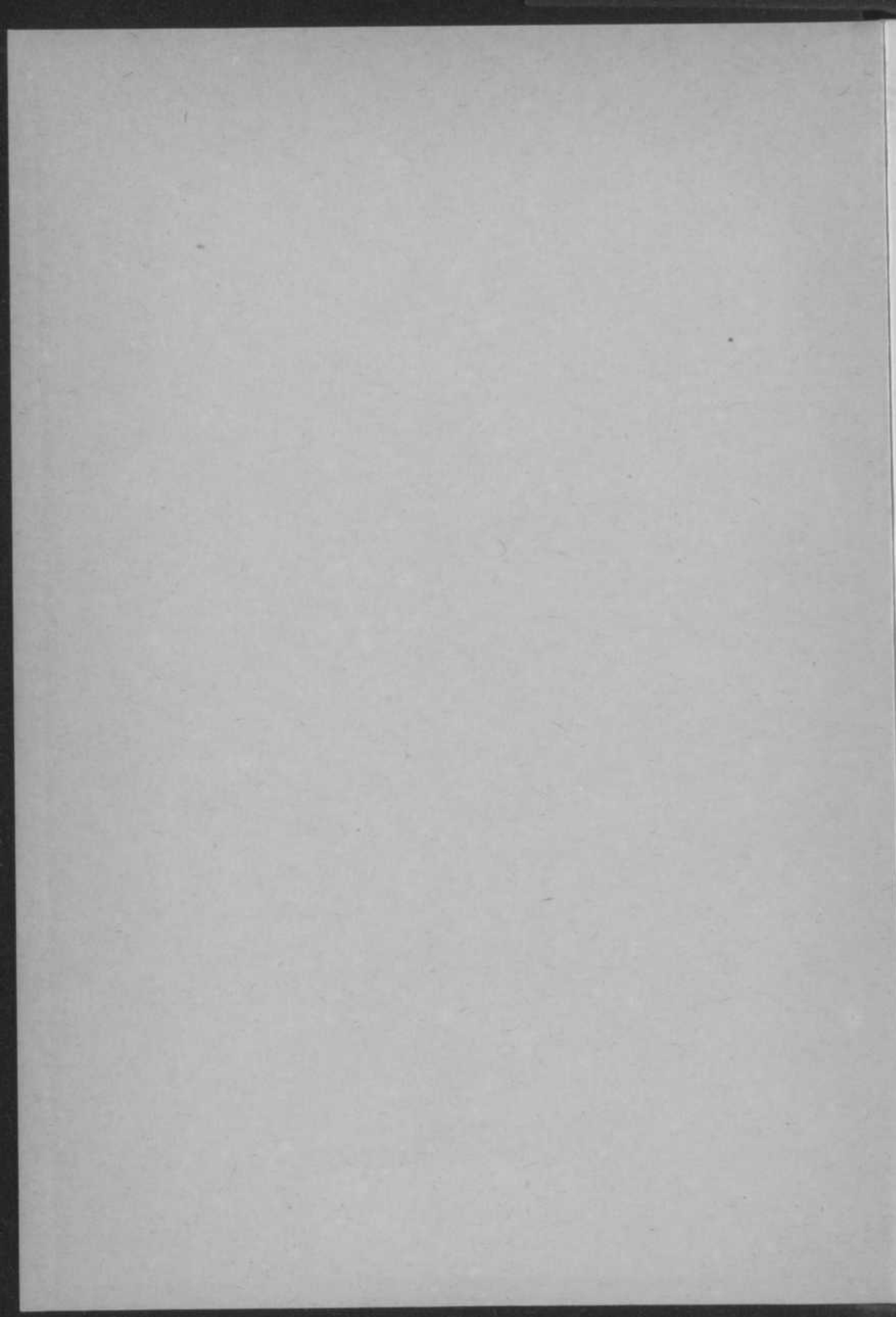
Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHOO.
OEGSTGEEST

G-10-28

Bibl. Hendrik Kraemer Inst.



7110 032 4005



Handwritten text, possibly a title or author name, appearing as a faint watermark or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHOO
OEGSTGEEST

Handwritten text, possibly a title or author name, appearing as a faint watermark or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

Handwritten text, possibly a title or author name, appearing as a faint watermark or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.



Handwritten text, possibly a date or reference number, appearing as a faint watermark or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

Handwritten text, possibly a title or author name, appearing as a faint watermark or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

Handwritten text, possibly a library stamp or title, which is mostly illegible due to fading and bleed-through.

UNIVERSITEITSBIBLIOTHEEK UTRECHT



• 3955 5408

V

IDEMI SOERA TOENTOEKANA

II POEË ISA HAI TOPEGOEROENA.

Bijbelsche geschiedenissen uit het Nieuwe
Testament in het Napoesch (Midden-Celebes)

KONINKLIJKE NEDERLANDSCHE
STRIJKMACHTEN
Centraal Bureau A.V.O.S.
AFD. BIBLIOTHEEK

~~T. 3-5~~

Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHOO.
GEGSTGEEST

AMSTERDAM, 1926.

IDEMI SOERA TOENTOKANA

POEE ISA HAI TOPEGOEROENA

Bijbelsche Geschiedenissen uit het Nieuwe
Testament in het Napoesch (Midden-Celebes)
bewerkt naar de Bijbelsche Geschiedenissen
in de Bare'e-taal (uitgave 1912).

Uitgegeven door het Nederlandsch Bijbelgenootschap
te Amsterdam.

1996: 8923

AMSTERDAM, 1959

1.	Kahawena Malaeka i Sakaria	1
2.	Kahawena Malaeka i Maria. Karaanakana Iohane	2
3.	Karapoanakana Poeë Isa	4
4.	Poeë Isa naanti Inana hai Oemana i Sooe Penombaa	6
5.	Kahawenda To Mata Alo i Poeë Isa	8
6.	Ioesoe hai Maria i Ieroesale	11
7.	Iohane.....	12
8.	Poeë Isa hadoedoeana i Pada Mahile	14
9.	Topegoeroena Poeë Isa	15
10.	Topetaoena i boëa Kana	16
11.	Poeë Isa i Sooe Penombaa i Ieroesale	18
12.	Pololitana Poeë Isa hai Nikodemoe	20
13.	Polololitana Poeë Isa hai towawine To Samaria	21
14.	Anangkoi i Kapenaœ napakaoha Poeë Isa	23
15.	Kapatena Iohane	24
16.	Pebaoena Petoeroe	25
17.	Bosa taoena mahai napakaoha Poeë Isa	26
18.	Taoena paloe napakaoha Poeë Isa	27
19.	Matioe mewali topegoeroena Poeë Isa	29
20.	Topegoeroena Poeë Isa hampoelo hai rodoea	30
21.	Pongkorana Poeë Isa i tongkoe ² na.....	31
22.	Pololitana Poeë Isa i tongkoe ² na (oempoekina)	33
23.	Anangkoina To Roma napakaoha Poeë Isa	35
24.	Taoena mate i boëa Nai napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa	35
25.	Poeë Isa maande i soœna Goeroe Simo	36
26.	Posisalanda Goeroe To Iahoedi hai Poeë Isa	37
27.	Ngkora Pandiri aoe naœli Poeë Isa	39
28.	Ngkora Pandirina Poeë Isa (oempoekina)	40
29.	Podoeangana Poeë Isa i Rano Galilea	42
30.	Taoena magila napakaoha Poeë Isa	44
31.	Ana ntowawine mate napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa	44
32.	Poeë Isa i boëa Nasare	46
33.	Taoena mahai i Kana Rengke napakaoha Poeë Isa	47
34.	Taoena lima sabœna napaande Poeë Isa	48
35.	Poloemaona Poeë Isa i wongko Rano	50
36.	Pololitana Poeë Isa hai towawine to Kanani	52
37.	Poeë Isa i boelœ hai Galara rodoea.....	53
38.	Anangkoi aœ madoengka napakaoha Poeë Isa	55

39.	Ngkora Pandiri naeli Poeë Isa	56
40.	Ngkora Pandiri naeli Poeë Isa (oempoekina)	57
41.	Pololitana Poeë Isa i towawine masala	59
42.	Taoena bilo napakaoha Poeë Isa	60
43.	Poeë Isa i boëa Betania	62
44.	Taoena mekakae i Poeë Ala, ba nooemba	63
45.	Ngkora Pandiri naeli Poeë Isa	64
46.	Lasaroe mate hai napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa	66
47.	Ngkora Pandiri naeli Poeë Isa : Toeana Masoesa hangana.	68
48.	Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa : Anangkoi mopalehi oemana ..	70
49.	Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa : Tomeahi ² hai Topeboekoe ...	73
50.	Hampoelo taoena ketangga napakaoha Poeë Isa	74
51.	Ngkora pandiri aoe naeli Poeë Isa	75
52.	Ahina Poeë Isa i anangkoi	77
53.	Ngkora pandiri aoe naeli Poeë Isa : Torasaro mobonde hangana	78
54.	Poloemaona Poeë Isa i boëa Ieriko	80
55.	Poeë Isa raanti taoena bosa mesoea i wanoea Ieroesale ...	82
56.	Taoena mobaloe ² i Soe Penombaa nawoera Poeë Isa	84
57.	Ngkora pandiri hantanga aoe naeli Poeë Isa	85
58.	Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa : Ana ntoeana rataoena hangana	88
59.	Pololitana Poeë Isa hai Pandita hai Goeroe	89
60.	Hawana Poeë Ala aoe mahile ntepoeoe	90
61.	Toporewoe aoe manoto	92
62.	Ngkora pandiri naeli Poeë Isa : Towawine Manoto hai Towawine nToeli hangana	93
63.	Poeë Isa lao mosoesa hai topegoeroena i Ieroesale	94
64.	Poeë Isa mobahoi bitina topegoeroena	95
65.	Paandena Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i kaindina Alo Pasa	97
66.	Karahakana Poeë Isa	98
67.	Poeë Isa i lindona Tadoelako Menomba Mahile	100
68.	Kapatena Ioedasi	103
69.	Poeë Isa i lindona Petoro Pilatoe	104
70.	Poeë Isa i lindona toeana Herode	105
71.	Poeë Isa rapakoe soerodado i kae rapopombehape	106
72.	Kapadoena inaona Poeë Isa	109
73.	Watana Poeë Isa rakadipoera	111
74.	Pearona Poeë Isa	113
75.	Poloemaonda taoena rodoea lao i wanoea Emaoe	115
76.	Pombehoembana Poeë Isa hai ope ² topegoeroena	117
77.	Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i Rano Galilea	118
78.	Pengkaorena Poeë Isa i Soeroega	120

79.	Pendaoeloena Inaona Poeë Ala i Kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.	122
80.	Topaloe rapakaoha Petoeroe hai Iohane	124
81.	Anania hai Sapira	126
82.	Soerona Poeë Isa rataroenggoe hai nakabaha mboeli Malaeka.	127
83.	Setepanoe	128
84.	Laloena Paeloe nabaliki Poeë Isa	131
85.	Pilipoe hai taoena aoe napangka Datoe Kandake	133
86.	Petoeroe hai Koroneli	135
87.	Soerona Poeë Isa napopeahi ² Toeana Herode	137
88.	Soero Paeloe	139
89.	Poloemaona Soero Paeloe moanti ngKora Marasa i topo- anitoe	140
90.	Paeloe hai Baranaba i To Likaoni	141
91.	Poloemaona Soero Paeloe hai Silasi	143
92.	Soero Paeloe i wanoea Atene	145
93.	Soero Paeloe i wanoea Epesoe	148
94.	Soero Paeloe rahaka i Ieroesale	150
95.	Soero Paeloe raanti To Roma i wanoea Kesaria	151
96.	Pongkorana Paeloe i lindona Petoro hai toeana Aripa	152
97.	Posoemombana Soero Paeloe lao i wanoea Roma	154
98.	Soero Paeloe i wanoea Roma	156

174 ...

175 ...

176 ...

177 ...

178 ...

179 ...

180 ...

181 ...

182 ...

183 ...

184 ...

185 ...

186 ...

187 ...

188 ...

189 ...

190 ...

191 ...

192 ...

193 ...

194 ...

195 ...

196 ...

197 ...

198 ...

199 ...

200 ...

201 ...

202 ...

203 ...

204 ...

205 ...

206 ...

207 ...

208 ...

209 ...

210 ...

211 ...

212 ...

213 ...

214 ...

215 ...

216 ...

217 ...

218 ...

219 ...

220 ...

221 ...

222 ...

223 ...

224 ...

225 ...

226 ...

227 ...

228 ...

229 ...

230 ...

231 ...

232 ...

233 ...

234 ...

235 ...

236 ...

237 ...

238 ...

239 ...

240 ...

241 ...

242 ...

243 ...

244 ...

245 ...

246 ...

247 ...

248 ...

249 ...

250 ...

251 ...

252 ...

253 ...

254 ...

255 ...

256 ...

257 ...

258 ...

259 ...

260 ...

261 ...

262 ...

263 ...

264 ...

265 ...

266 ...

267 ...

268 ...

269 ...

270 ...

271 ...

272 ...

273 ...

274 ...

275 ...

276 ...

277 ...

278 ...

279 ...

280 ...

281 ...

282 ...

283 ...

284 ...

285 ...

286 ...

287 ...

288 ...

289 ...

290 ...

291 ...

292 ...

293 ...

294 ...

295 ...

296 ...

297 ...

298 ...

299 ...

300 ...

301 ...

302 ...

303 ...

304 ...

305 ...

306 ...

307 ...

308 ...

309 ...

310 ...

311 ...

312 ...

313 ...

314 ...

315 ...

316 ...

317 ...

318 ...

319 ...

320 ...

321 ...

322 ...

323 ...

324 ...

325 ...

326 ...

327 ...

328 ...

329 ...

330 ...

331 ...

332 ...

333 ...

334 ...

335 ...

336 ...

337 ...

338 ...

339 ...

340 ...

341 ...

342 ...

343 ...

344 ...

345 ...

346 ...

347 ...

348 ...

349 ...

350 ...

351 ...

352 ...

353 ...

354 ...

355 ...

356 ...

357 ...

358 ...

359 ...

360 ...

361 ...

362 ...

363 ...

364 ...

365 ...

366 ...

367 ...

368 ...

369 ...

370 ...

371 ...

372 ...

373 ...

374 ...

375 ...

376 ...

377 ...

378 ...

379 ...

380 ...

381 ...

382 ...

383 ...

384 ...

385 ...

386 ...

387 ...

388 ...

389 ...

390 ...

391 ...

392 ...

393 ...

394 ...

395 ...

396 ...

397 ...

398 ...

399 ...

400 ...

401 ...

402 ...

403 ...

404 ...

405 ...

406 ...

407 ...

408 ...

409 ...

410 ...

411 ...

412 ...

413 ...

414 ...

415 ...

416 ...

417 ...

418 ...

419 ...

420 ...

421 ...

422 ...

423 ...

424 ...

425 ...

426 ...

427 ...

428 ...

429 ...

430 ...

431 ...

432 ...

433 ...

434 ...

435 ...

436 ...

437 ...

438 ...

439 ...

440 ...

441 ...

442 ...

443 ...

444 ...

445 ...

446 ...

447 ...

448 ...

449 ...

450 ...

451 ...

452 ...

453 ...

454 ...

455 ...

456 ...

457 ...

458 ...

459 ...

460 ...

461 ...

462 ...

463 ...

464 ...

465 ...

466 ...

467 ...

468 ...

469 ...

470 ...

471 ...

472 ...

473 ...

474 ...

475 ...

476 ...

477 ...

478 ...

479 ...

480 ...

481 ...

482 ...

483 ...

484 ...

485 ...

486 ...

487 ...

488 ...

489 ...

490 ...

491 ...

492 ...

493 ...

494 ...

495 ...

496 ...

497 ...

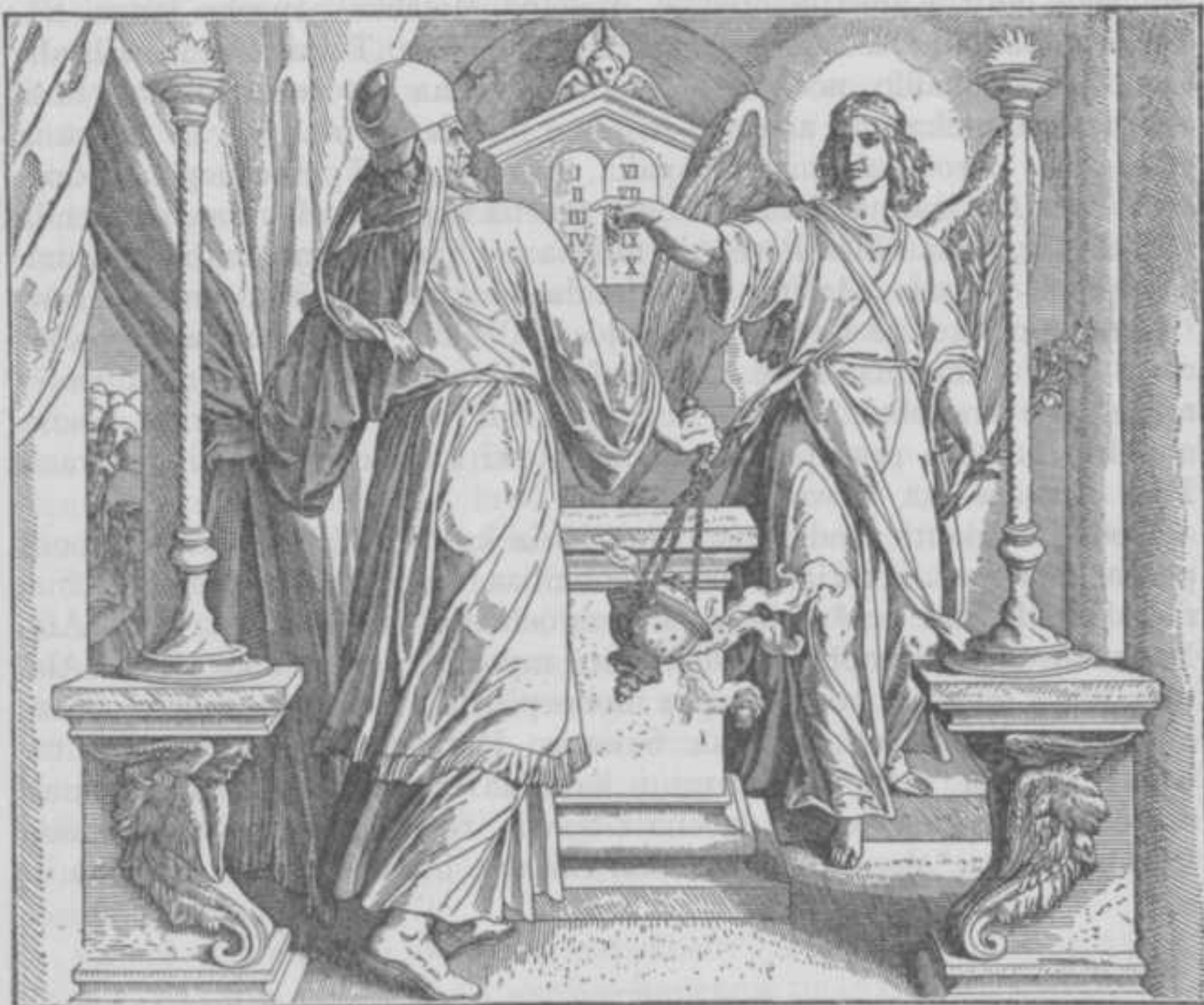
498 ...

499 ...

500 ...

1. Kahawena Malaeka i Sakaria.

Toewomi i wanoea Ieroesale toena Herode, mahaemi katoeanana. Herode iti napangka To Roma, mewali toenda To Iahoedi, bara moparenta hadoedoeana, ia parentana To Roma, Datoe i Roma ampoena. Mapari rahadi To Iahoedi meampoe i To Roma, lawi To Romahe topo-



anitoe, bara mangisa Poeë Ala. Toewo wori i wanoea Ieroesale tadoelako menomba hadoea, Sakaria hangana, hangana towawinena Elisabe. Taena hamboko iti manoto laloenda, boela laloenda mampoinalai Poeë Ala, raoela hawana. Hangko i potambindapi, bosami belana raperapi ananda i Poeë Ala, barahe nawei. Ide² sae mpoeoemohe taoena iti; naboehoemi inaonda barapahe moana.

Oe napobago Sakaria alo-alona, mesoea i Sooe Penombaa, mointoe doepa, mekakae i Poeë Ala, mopatoeroa taoena bosa ada penomba i Poeë Ala. Doepa aoe naintoe tadoelako menomba i To Iahoedi, himbela hoelo ; ane raintoe mawongi ramboena. Ane raitami taoena indo-reimi ramboena, raeli : Nodomi pengkaorena laloenta mekakae i Poeë Ala.

Mewali hangalo mesoea mboelimi Sakaria i laloe Sooe Penombaa, nawoli doepa i rapoe boelawa, pane naintoe. Roomi iti mengowa ia oenga pea naita Malaeka natoedoe Poeë Ala mai moanti ngkora i Sakaria. Tingkara Sakaria, tontoa laloena, naeli laloena : Baapa mai naala Malaeka ide ? Karao inaongkoe. Mehana Malaeka : Ineeko langa, Sakaria, nahadimi Poeë Ala pekakaemoe hangkoia. Towawinemoe Elisabe ina moana tobalilo, noehanga Iohane. Matana mpoeoe laloemoe, bosa taoena mampokatana anamoe iti. Ane mahilemi, ina mewali galarana Poeë Ala ; baroe hai anisi napopalia, lawi hangko i pesoepaana napope-soea Poeë Ala inaona i laloena. Bosa taoena napopesoele mboeli laloenda i Poeë Ala, bona naita Poeë Ala taoena aoe polo mampoinalai hawana.

Mehana Sakaria : Apami koepotanda bona manoto i laloengkoe, lawi i kami hamboko ide saemi ? Mesoedoe Malaeka : Iko ide Malaeka Gabaraeli aoe i lindona Poeë Ala alo²na. Iko natoedoe mai mampetoe-mboei aoe koeoelimi inona. Mepongka ide² oio ntoeli, barapi noeisa mololita hawe² i pesoepaana anamoe, lawi bara noepoinalai ngkorana Poeë Ala aoe ina mewali.

Roomi mololita nodo, padoemi Malaeka. Rapegiami taoena bosa pembolona mai Sakaria i Sooe Penombaa, mahae pane membolo mai mombelindo hai ope² taoena aoe teroehoemi menomba i Poeë Ala. Napeinao Sakaria mohowaraahe lolita mpogaa, aoe hangko i Poeë Ala, bara howa lolitana, hoemena pea monoepi². Ido hai naeli taoena bosa : Manoto nakambaroa Malaeka Sakaria. Hangkaindo mahawoemi taoena, Sakaria wori mesoelemi i kaarana. Barapi mahae napalehimi wanoea Ieroesale, laomi i soena i boeloe, roo² indora hai sambokona Elisabe. Mahae² mantimi mpoeoemi Elisabe, himbela naeli Malaeka.

2. Kahawena Malaeka i Maria. Karaanakana Iohane.

Inimi woelana kamantimina Elisabe, natoedoe mboelimi Poeë Ala Malaeka Gabaraeli lao i boëa Nasare, moanti ngkora i ana ntowawine

hadoea, Maria hangana. Kahawena inditi mekambaroa Malaeka, naoeli : Roa hangko i Poeë Ala koepetoemboeiako Maria, mahile inaona Poeë Ala irio. Masadi lolitana Malaeka, karaomi inaona Maria, kamboeoe² pondana, langa. Mesoedoe Malaeka : Ineeke langa, Maria, maahi laloena Poeë Ala irio. Pangoelina Poeë Ala : Oio ina moana, tobalilo anamoe, ane mesoepami, noehanga Isa. Ia mahile katoewona, lawi anana mpoeoe Poeë Ala ; ia nawei Poeë Ala mokingki laloenda taoena, bona naanti mboelihe i oemana indora i Soeroega.

Mesoedoe Maria : Nooembami pae iti, lawi barana motobalilo ? Mesoedoe Malaeka : Inaona Poeë Ala mesoea i laloemoe, hai koeasana Poeë Ala mampopewali anangkoi iti, itimi hai raoeli anana Poeë Ala. Peita, halaloemoe Elisabe, aoe saemi, ide² mantimi, inimi woelana. Lawi bara ara aoe bara naboeke Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe Maria : Koepoinalai Poeë Ala, ope² hawana koewoli i wongko tanoeanangkoe. Roomi mololita, padoemi Malaeka.

Kapadoena ide, napepekirimi Maria lolitana Malaeka, naantimi laloena lao mampeita halaloena Elisabe, aoe naoeli Malaeka mantimimi. Mangkaliwomi Maria, lao i kaarana Elisabe. Mahae hawemi, nadoepa Elisabe, nakambaroa, naoeli : I ope² towawine oiomi aoe napokaahi Poeë Ala, hai oiomi inana Poeë Isa, hawemoko iriko. Kamaroana oio maroho pampoinalaimoe Poeë Ala, lawi aoe nahawaka Poeë, hangaa² mewali ope². Mesoedoe Maria : Koepomahile hangana Poeë Ala, kaboe-lana laloena koepakahile, lawi napetirona mai aoe koi katoewongkoe, napokaahimona i kapeisana laloena; mahile mpoeoe hangana Poeë Ala!

Taloemi woelana karoo²na Maria i halaloena i Elisabe, pane mboeli mesoele i soeana. Barapi mahae hangko inditi moanami Elisabe, tobalilo anana. Karahadina tinana ragagoemi lao mampeita topoana, mampokatana anana. Lioemi pitoe wengina hangko i poanana, teroehoemi taoena hambomboëana, ina motile anangkoi, mohaoki hangana aoe maroa. Hantanga mangoeli rapahasisanga hai hangana oemana Sakaria. Mesoedoe inana : Bara ido hangana ; Iohaneri. Bara naoende ope² tinana naoeli : A, bara tooe titi, bara iti hanganda tosaenta, agina oemana mohanga.

Laomi taoena iti i oemana, napekoene : Hema hangana anamoe ? Naala Sakaria pooekia, napooekii hangana anana, lawi ntoeli mani. Pooekina ide, naoeli : Iohane hangana. Hangko inditi howami lolitana, maohami kantoelina, naoeli : Koepomahile hangana Poeë Ala, lawi napokaahimoke hai napaaraake rasi mahile, himbela raoeli Nabi hangkoia, aoe napokamba nganga Poeë Ala, mamboliake kamaahina laloena. Pane nakambaroa Sakaria anana, naoeli : Oio ide anangkoe, nabinako Poeë Ala hangalo, mampopaisaake ahina Poeë Ala, aoe moi-ngihi salanta, aoe mopakanoto laloenta menomba mpoeoe Iria.

Roomi rahanga anangkoi, mesoelemohe taoena. Napatoewomi oemana hai inana Iohane, mahae mahilemi. Mahilemi barapi bianga i soena oemana hai inana, napalehimi, maida²mi hadoedoeana i tampo boa i tanda oroepena owai Iarade.

3. Karapoanakana Poeë Isa.

Tanganami mantimi Maria, hawemi hawana Datoe i Roma mangoelia ope² parentana lao i boëanda tosaenda, bona raoeki hanganda, bona



naisa Datoe kinina taoenana ope². Mangkaliwo womi Maria, lao i boëa Beteleme, boëana Daoedi totoeana, lawi ia pemoeleana datoë Daoedi.

Maparimi nahadi Maria moloemao, ane naeola pea laloena, ina bara lao, agaiana ia To Iahoedi, meampoe i To Roma. Mahile mpoeoe pare-

ntana To Roma, mampoparenta To Iahoedi. Mapari gaga peampoe-nda To Iahoedi i To Roma, lawi bara rasoeka To Roma merapi asele, peoendeanda pea raperapi. Langahe To Iahoedi hai pane raoela hawana Datoe, kehapi mapari rahadi. Idomi hai pane wori lao Maria hangko i boëa Nasare lao i boëa Beteleme. Mantimimi Maria hangko arari tomampotowawine; tobalilona iti Ioesoe hangana. Kahawenda taoena hamboko iti i boëa Beteleme, bosami pemoeleana Daoedi teroehoe nahoemba inditi, boekemi soe taoena ope², barapi ara aoe soana. Itimi



hai rahaoki paidaanda batena rai gimpoë dimba aoe soa, inditimohe maida lawi hoengkoemi moana. Tangana nodo moanami Maria oeloe anana, tobalilo. Nalempingi hampi anana, nadampa i laloe doela dimba, nakakampai i laloe gimpoë.

I kaindi poanana Maria ide, ara toporewoe dimba i pada mahile, bara karao hangko i boëa Beteleme. Tanganda taoena iti mokampai binatanganda i kaindi, oenga pearaita mai Malaekana Poeë Ala, mengkila² watana, mabaa²mi tanga kaindi. Langamohe toporewoe. Mehana

Malaeka naoeliahe toporewoe: Ineekaoe langa, koeantiakaoe bambari maroa, aoe napokatana taoena ope², lawi kaindi ide napopewaliamokaoe Poeë Ala, Poeëmi Isa Masehi, i boëana Daoedi pewalina. Hai ide nipotanda: Anangkoi nihoemba, ralempingi hampi, radampa i doela dimba.

Kahopona pololitana Malaeka, maimohe rangana aoe bosa, hambih²he langi hambika. Ope²he malaeka iti mampokatana kamaahina Poeë Ala, mamponania ahina i to i doenia, raoeli: Oendemide Poeë Ala aoe i wongko langi, boela laloena i to i doenia, napokaahi Poeë Ala taoena ope².

Padoemi Malaeka makaindi mboelimi i wongko tampo, hai barapi tinda laloenda toporewoe. A, raoeli, agina laoke i Beteleme, bona taita aoe mewali inditi, aoe napopaisaake Poeë Ala. Meangkamohe taoena iti, rapalehimi dimbanda, ragagoe loemao bona polo hawehe. Bara mahae hawehe i Beteleme, i gimpoë aoe napaidai Maria hai Ioesoe, mesoeahe, rapeita, io mpoeoe olooe anangkoi ralempingi hampi, radampa i doela dimba. Manotomi i laloenda Poeë Isami, molingkoedoe-mohe toporewoe, menomba i Poeë Isa. Pane rapetoemboeia Maria hai Ioesoe ope² lolitana Malaeka hai ponaninda aoe rahadimi taoena iti i pada hai pane raisa ka-Poeë-Isana hai panehe hawe mampeita hai rapenombaimi.

Mohadi lolitanda toporewoe iti, karaomi inaonda taoena. Maria pea bara mowotoe², nawoli pea i laloena ope² lolita aoe nahadimi, napepekiri: Ba noeembami pewaliana anangkoe ide?

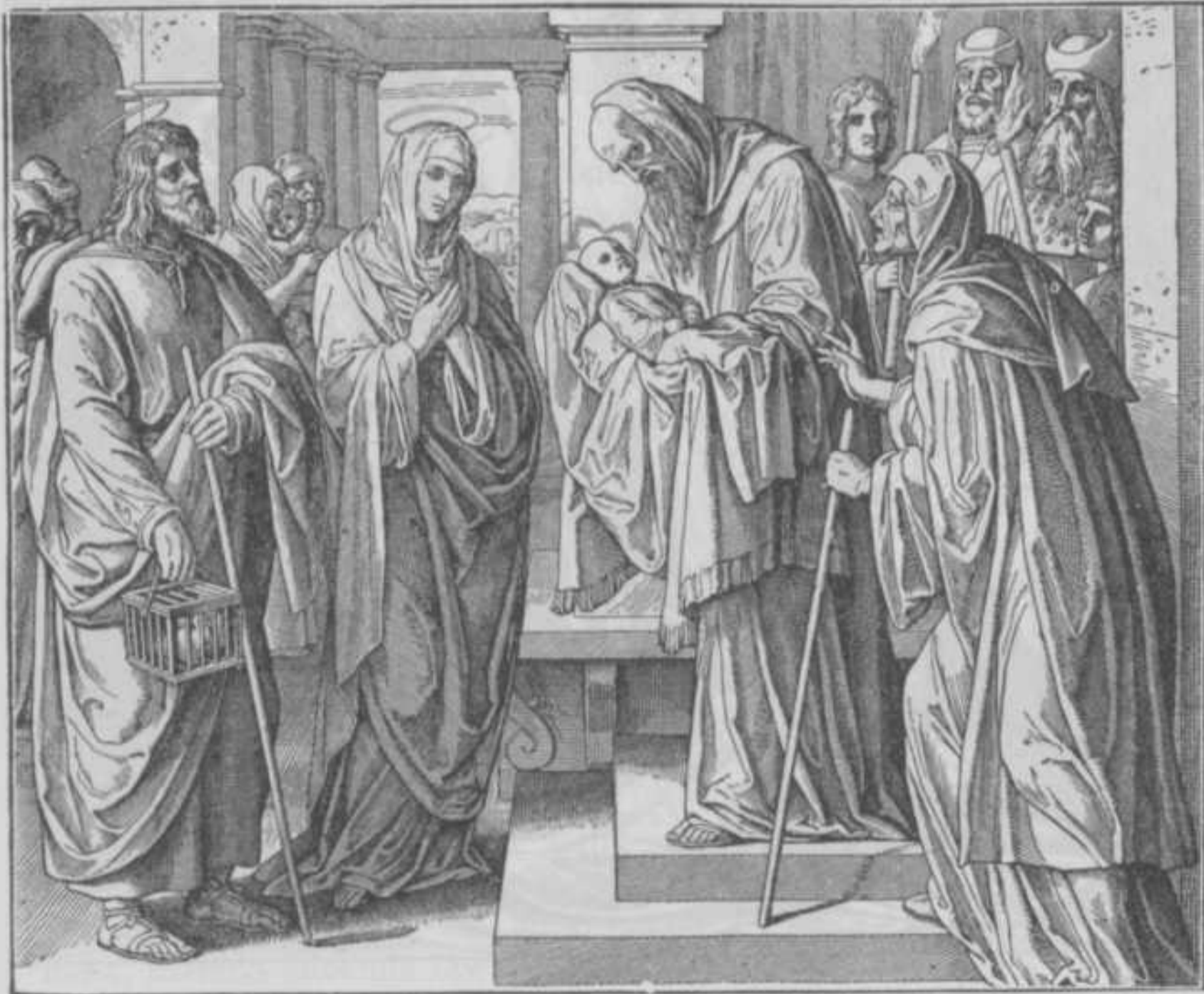
Mesoele mboelimohe toporewoe, matana laloenda, lawi raitami Poeë Isa hai pane raoeli: Mahile mpoeoe kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala irikita taoena, lawi naweimohe anana aoe mohompo salanta, bona mangaa laloenta Iria.

4. Poeë Isa naanti Inana hai Oemana i Soe Penombaa.

Lioemi pitoe wengina hangko i karapoanakana Poeë Isa, i kaealoena alona, ratilemi anangkoi, rahangami Isa, himbela naoeli Malaeka i podandina hangkoia.

Ibami poelona wengina hangko i pohakina, laomi Maria hai Ioesoe i Ieroesale, moanti anana i Soe Penombaa, bona rapatongawa i lindona Poeë Ala, lawi nodo adanda To Iahoedi hangko i Nabi Moesa mai. Kahawenda i Ieroesale, mesoeahe i Soe Penombaa, ara inditi tosae hadoea, aoe manoto laloena, hangana Simeo. Inaona Poeë Ala naanti i laloena. Taoena iti naanti laloena lao i Soe Penombaa i alo karapato-

ngawaana Poeë Isa, lawi ia napopaisaa Poeë Ala, ane naitami Poeë Isa hangko materi. Pombehoembanda hai Maria hai Ioesoe i Sooe Penombaa, nahoelengkoemi Simeo Poeë Isa, mengoami ia, naoeli: Ide², Poeë, noealami inaongkoe, lawi koeitami ahina laloemoe aoe noepaaraa taoena ope², himbela hoelo mopakabaa taoena makaindi. Pane napololittaa Simeo Ioesoe hai Maria, naoeli: Peita, anangkoi ide nawoli Poeë Ala kanawoanda taoena hantanga, katearoanda taoena hantanga, bona tongawa aoe tewoeniangi i laloenda taoena.



Ara wori inditi nabi towawine hadoea, Hana hangana, tosaemi; ia wori naisami ka-Poeë-Isana anangkoi iti, hai pane mohoengkoeki inana, panehe natoedoeangaa taoena Poeë Isa, kaianami anana Poeë Ala aoe mohompo salanda taoena ope².

Roomi rakadipoera adana, mesoele mboelimohe taoena ntaliana iti ikaaraanda.

5. Kahawenda To Mata Alo i Poeë Isa.

I kaindi karapoanakana Poeë Isa i boëa Beteleme, bosa taoena teroe-hoe inditi. Agaiana bara ara aoe molinga Poeë Isa hai inana, lawi naoeli anangkoi mbero pea, bara naisa ka-Poeë-Isana. Batena aoe napopaisaa Poeë Ala, iti mangisa, himbela toporewoe i Beteleme, Simeo hai Hana i Soe Penombaa. Taoena iti To Iahoedi ope².



Hai ara wori topoanitoe aoe napopaitaa Poeë Ala tanda hai pane raisa pesoepana Poeë Isa. I tampo To Mata Alo ara taoena aoe mapande mampeita betoeë, himbela ikita mampengoa mbaloenoe, aoe nawoli Poeë Ala tapotanda mowia. Pampengoa taoena iti ope² betoeë i langi, oenga pea naita betoeë haogoe aoe mahile, aoe ntanina pewangkaana. Ido hai naoeli : A, ba tanda apa betoeë iti, aoe bara taita² alo²na ? Manoto ara datoe aoe hangko mesoepa. Agina taoela poloemaona betoeë iti, bona haweke i wanoea pesoepaana datoe ide.

Raoela mpoeoemi poloemaona betoeë iti, i potataligesoena, i kata-

mpoea kalaoana. Mahae poloemaonda taoena iti, hawemohe i tamponda To Iahoedi: Kahawenda inditi, raoeli: Baioemba kalaoanta? Hangaa² i boëana datoe, manoto ia aoe moana. Ido hai laohe taoena iti i wanoea Ieroesale, i kaaraana toeana Herode.

Kahawenda i sooena Herode, rapekoene To Mata Alo: Ioemba datoe-nda To Iahoedi aoe hangko mesoepa? Lawi kiitami betoeëna hai pane-
ngkai mai menomba.

Tingkarami Herode, lawi ia bara naita betoeë iti hai bara wori aoe moana. Iti hai pane naoeli laloena: A, meoehana iti, koepokarao inao, ioemba pae rapoanaka ana datoe ane bara i soengkoe? Manoto ara anangkoi aoe hangko mesoepa, aoe mahile katoewona hangalo. Agina koehaoki, batina manangi.

Hangkaindo napopealami Herode ope-ope goeroe hai tosae aoe mangisa soerana Poeë Ala. Teroehoemohe, mololitami Herode: Aoe koepa-teroehoeakaoe ope² tosae hai goeroe, koepekoene irikamoe: I boëa oemba karapoanakana pemoeleana Daoedi aoe lawi nadandi Poeë Ala, aoe moantike i kamaroangaana katoewonta? Mesoedoe tosae hai goeroe: Ane ido noepekoene, Poeë, hangaa² i boëa Beteleme; lawi node watina Nabi Mika: Oio boëa Beteleme, kehapi koi² pea hangamoe i ope² boë-nda To Iahoedi, iriomi pesoepaana datoe aoe mokingki To Israeli. Mesoedoe Herode: Ane noiti, manotomi i laloengkoe, mesoelemokaoe, koehadimi lolitami.

Opemohe padoe taoena iti, napopealami Herode To Mata Alo, naoe-
liahe: Laomokaoe hampai i Beteleme, nipeita maroa datoe aoe hangko mesoepa. Ane manotomi i laloemi kaiana, mesoele mboelikaoe mai, maina nipetoemboeia katoeana, lawi koepeinao mpoeoe ina lao menom-
mba. Mole dongkonari Herode, lawi naoeli laloena: Ane koeisami kaara-
ana, koepakanawo, bati narampakiparentakoe hangalo.

Kalaonda To Mata Alo i Beteleme, raoela mboelimi poloemaona betoeë aoe raita mai hangko i tamponda. Bara mahae hawehe i gimpoe, i karapoanakaana Poeë Isa. Mesoeamohe To Mata Alo, rahoemba tonta-
liana, matana laloenda lawi ide aoe rahaoki. Menombamohe toeana To Mata Alo iti i Poeë Isa, aoe anangkoi mani, raoea petinda, raala aoe ina rawei Poeë Isa: Boelawa, doepa hai hangaa aoe mawongi, mire hangana. Kaindimi, matoeroemohe inditi. I patoeroenda ide, mangipimohe; aoe raita i pangipinda, ara taoena mangoeliahe: Inee mokaoe mehoepe i Herode, mesoelemokaoe lioe² i tampomi. Pearonda To Mata Alo iti, lioe²he mangkadipoera, rapakanotomi raranda lao i tamponda barapahe mehoepe i Ieroesale.

Padoemohe taoena iti, ara womi pangipina Ioesoe. Naoeli Malaeka i pangipina: Peloho, Ioesoe, laokaoe i tampo Masiri, ikamoe hampo-

naka, lawi nahaoki Herode inaona anamoe. Mabaami padoe mpoeoemohe taoena hampoanaka iti lao i tampo Masiri, maida²he inditi.

Mahaemohe napepegia Herode To Mata Alo, barahe hawe. A, naoeli, manoto rakira²mona taoena iti barapohe mai tedoeoe. Anti kakarao-nami inaona hai pane natoedoemi soerodadona, naoeli: Laokaoe i Beteleme nipapateana anangkoi ope² aoe bara mani handa rompare



katoewonda. Lao mpoeoemohe soerodado iti, rasoeaki boëa, rapapate anangkoi ope², himbela pangoelina ampoenda.

Hangko inditi tindami laloena Herode, naoelimi: Matemi ana Datoe, barapi narampaki poparentakoe hangalo. Mole ara otori i tampo Masiri napatoewo inana hai oemana.

Barapi mahae mate wori Herode. Nahadimi Ioesoe hai Maria kapatena, iti hai mesoele mboelimohe i tamponda To Iahoedi, maida²mohe i boëa Nasare, rapatoewomi ananda inditi.

6. Ioesoe hai Maria i Ieroesale.

Paida²nda i Nasare, biasana Ioesoe hai Maria hampare hampare hambelahe lao i wanoea Ieroesale, mosoesa Pasa i Sooe Penombaa. Teboeami hampoelo hai rompare katoewona Poeë Isa, naantimi inana hai oemana, bona naisa wori ada penomba i posoesa iti. Masoekoe mpoeoe posoesa, lawi Alo Pasami aoe rapomahile ntepoeoe To Iahoedi.



Kehapi tokarao, taoena aoe moboekoe lao haha i Ieroesale, lawi aoe rakabilai Sooe Penombaa aoe mahile ntepoeoe hai kamakarana. Mawengi posoesa iti, lioemi mata soesa, magara mboelimi taoena. Nodo wori Maria hai Ioesoe, naeli ina mesoelemi hai taoena hambomboëana ; iti hai nakakiomi anana ina mesoelemohe, mole barari ara. Agaiana bara gaga oto napokarao inao inana, naeli : Ba meoelami i taoena hantoe-toema aoe laomi, agina taoelami. Manggagoe²mohe taoena hamboko iti moloemao hangaloami poloemaonda, rapekoene i taoena aoe ioroe padoe : Ba ikamoe mamporanga mai anangki ? Mehana taoena ope² : Bara kamia kiita.

Karaomi inaona Maria hai Ioesoe, lioe² mesoele mboelihe i Ieroesale mohaoki ananda. Taloemi wenginda tetoro-toro i laloe wanoea, bara rahoemba, mahae hangko rahoembari i laloe Sooe Penombaa, molololitahe hai goeroe hai tosae. Bosa ngaana napekoene Poeë Isa i goeroehe pane rapekoene wori taoena iti i Poeë Isa. Hantanga goeroe bara naisa aoe napekoene Poeë Isa. Poeë Isa manoto pehanana i ope² goeroe, hai pane rapotingkara taoena iti kamanotona polololitana.

Hawemi inana, nagagoe anana, napekoene: Moapako anangkoe, barako meoela irikami? Mawowe mberomongkai mohahaokiko, kata-loenami alona ide. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Moapa, i Ina, hai morontoboe gaga kalaoami mohaokina? Lawi hantoboe² pea karoo²angkoe, i Sooe Penombaa i Oemangkoe.

Barapi ngkaia aoe naoeli inana, lawi bara nahedo laloena lempona aoe naoeli anana. Roomi molololita hai goeroehe, meangkami Poeë Isa naoela inana hai oemana lao i Nasare. Hawe inditi roo²mi, napoinalai inana hai oemana. Kamahile-hilea Poeë Isa, kapande-pandea, napokaahi Poeë Ala, napokaahi wori taoena ope².

7. Iohane.

Tapololita mboelimi Nabi Iohane, anana Sakaria hai Elisabe. Mahilemi ia maida²mi tanda oroepena owai Iarade, i tampo boa. Kamaida²na inditi, bara wori maroa gaga aoe naande, bara ara taoena mampoantia, mewali owai pea naenoe, kaapa²na pea naande, himbela tinaha owani, mogalo kakomba hai tongkii natoenoe naade. Pewaroena wori bara maroa: koli onta pea napobadoe, napopoeroeka, lawi barapi lao² i kaaraanda taoena mohaoki aoe napobilala. Bara kanaoana hai meahi² katoewona, agaiana bara hampai naoende mogalo hai taoena, naoeli pekirina: Agingkoe hadoedoeangkoe, bona hihimbelana hai Poeë Ala.

Mahaemi paida²na inditi, napekiri Iohane, ina naboekoemi mesoele. Mepatongawami ia, lao i wiwi owai Iarade, mombehoemba mboelimi hai taoena. Pombehoembanda ide, napepongkami Iohane mampetoe-mboei aoe nawoli Poeë Ala i laloena. Iti hai pane ragagoemi taoena bosa Iohane, lawi rahadimi bambarina hai pane rapeinao lao mampehadingi lolitana.

Kahawenda taoena bosa iria, napekoene Iohane: Apa nikamaia? Hemakaoe mangoelia mai iriko, mampokalanga karoempoena Poeë Ala? Mowoeamokaoe aoe maroa, bona tongawa katebalikinami laloemi, himbela kaoe aoe maroa, katongawana kamaroana i powoena.

Nipepekiri : Kaoe aoe bara maroa powoeana arami owahe i pongkana, aoe ina ratiwia, hai pane raintoeki. Hai inee nipomahile mangoeli: Ikami pemoeleana-ngkai Boerahima, hai panengkai napokaahi Poeë Ala, koeoliangaakaoe : Kehapi watoe olooe naboekeo Poeë Ala napopewali ampoena Boerahima. Itimi hai pane barakaoe napoinalai Poeë Ala kaikamoena pemoeleana Boerahima, kamanotona pea laloemi aoe napoinalai Poeë Ala. Hai ane ina nioende mpoeoe mobaliki laloemi, mai-



mode-kaoe koedoi i owai Iarade ide, nipotanda kamaingihinami salami.

Mohadihe lolitana ide, rapekoene taoena bosa i Iohane : Nooembamongkai, mpiondo.

Mesoedoe Iohane : Aoe rontaoe komona, hantaoe nawei aoe bara mokomo, tongkaia aoe naande, napaande woia taoena aoe marimi. Inee watami pea niboehoe inao, pokaahi wohiraia rangamoe.

Mekoene wori toperoeroe asele : Hai ikami ide, nooembami pangoe-limoe ? Mesoedoe Iohane : Inee nipopeloemboe aselenda taoena, i soeka²na pea.

Mai wori soerodado, rapekoene i Iohane : Ikami ide, nooembami ? Mesoedoe Iohane : Inee nipopeahi² taoena, ineehe nipopara taoena, bona niala anoenda : Batena saromi aoe nipotoewo.

Bosa mpoeoemi taoena aoe mampopedoi i Iohane, lawi napepekirim i taoena iti ina mokabilai mboelimohe Poeë Ala. Opemohe nadoi taoena, naoeli Iohane : Opemokaoe koedoi bona tebalikimi laloemi, agaiana iko taoena mbero peana owai mbero pea koedoiakaoe. Hai mai mani hadoea aoe iwongkokoe, kehapi mokakahi peana pekapoe kandoepana barana bai. Ia modoiakaoe inaona Poeë Ala hai api. Aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala hai aoe bara, hangaa² ragaa, himbela taoena motapihi, mokingki doekoe, koengkoena natende, pare baena napopengkaroo.

Tangana node hawe womi Poeë Isa hangko i boëa Nasare, mai Iohane, mampopedoi iria. Motalioesoe Iohane, naoeli : Barana bai modoiko, hangaa² ikori noedoi, lawi iko taoena masala, oio bara. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Bara, lawi rarana taoena aoe mehadi i Poeë Ala, koeoela ope², bona hoemangkae hawana Oemanta ora. Mohadi pehanana Poeë Isa ide, mandiimi Iohane, measomi i owai, nadoi Poeë Isa. Roo nadoi Iohane, mesoremi Poeë Isa ; pesorena ide mabika langi, mendaoeloe Inaona Poeë Ala, himbela tadasi hangko i langi, mengkatoa i Poeë Isa. Pane rahadi taoena nganga mahile hangko i langi, mangoeli : Idemi anangkoe aoe koepokaahi, koekabilai.

8. Poeë Isa hadoedoeana i Pada Mahile.

Karoono nadoi Iohane, Poeë Isa naantimi Inaona Poeë Ala i laloena lao i Pada Mahile, maida² inditi hadoedoeana. Kamaida²na Poeë Isa inditi, napepekiri katoewona hangalo, bona maroho laloena moanti Ngkora Marasa i taoena bosa. I karoo²na ide, bara nakakabaha Tokadake mai² i Poeë Isa, mokelo² laloena. Lioemi iba poelona wengina, bara mani hambela Poeë Isa maande hoengkana hawe i Pada Mahile, iti hai pane marimimi. Mai mboelimi Tokadake, naoeli : Ane tooe² oio anana Poeë Ala, oelia watoe olooe mewali andea. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Pangoelina soerana Poeë Ala : Kehapi ngkaia paandeta alo²na, bara iti mopatoewo tanoeananta ; Ngkoranari Poeë Ala aoe mopatoewoke i Soeroega.

I kita taoena, ane napoanakake inanta, barake hoeba apa², watanta mbero pea. Ane mate moke bara wori ba apa² taanti i Soeroega, kehapike napokaahi halaloenta, ba naweike komo, kalewa, wini, siga, sisi-

kale, eno, ba napapateake baeala; bara taboekoe moanti i Soeroega, lawi loa² kahawenta i doenia, loa² wori popalehinta doenia. Iti hai naoeli Poeë Isa i Tokadake: Ane noeoaka mangoeliana mokabaha mopatimama bakoena tanoeanangkoe i Soeroega, manoto barako tooe. Kehapi barana noeolia mohaoki andea, ide tai mesingara. Bara nalioe inaonta iti alo²na, agaiana aoe bosa belana nalioe inaonta, mohaoki Ngkora Marasa.

Motalioesoe hampai Tokadake, manangimi. Mahae haodi mai mboelimi, naanti Poeë Isa i wongko atoe Soe Penombaa, naoeli: Ane tooe² oio Anana Poeë Ala, pengkanawo noe, lawi naoeli soerana Poeë Ala: Taoena tomampoinalai Poeë Ala, nadoko Malaeka, bati toa bitina i watoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Agaiana ara wori i soerana Poeë Ala: Inee noekelo² karoempoena Poeë Ala.

Pekelona Tokadake ide, mopatoetoeli Poeë Isa mampopaita, lawi ane naita taoena Poeë Isa mengkanawo mai i atoe Soe Penombaa, hai bara maroegi², Poeë Isa ratoia, hangaa² raoeli: Taoena pangisa! Hai bara hoeba hambela Poeë Isa mampopaita; ane napatongawa Poeë Isa koeasana, natoenggai pea ina modoerei taoena.

Manangi mboeli Tokadake, agaiana mai mani hambela. Naanti Poeë Isa i wongko boeloe mapangka, pane natoedoeangaa ope² tampo hai owai, aoe rapetiro mai indora, boeloe hai ngamba, wana, pobondea, pada, wata owai, rano hai tahi, pane naoeli: Petiromi hoemadoenia ide koe-weiko ope², ane menombako iriko. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Peloho Tokadake, iko i Poeë Ala pea penombakoe, bara irio.

Hangko inditi meloho mpoeoemi Tokadake, manangimi lioe², lawi bara napoinalai Poeë Isa pekelona. Naisa Poeë Isa, ane menomba i Tokadake, ngkaia aoe nawei² ia, bona peboekoe, bona mahile hangana i wongko doenia. Kaopena pea inaona, naalami Tokadake tanoe-anana, napohawi, ope² aoe kadake napetoedoeangi rababehi.

9. Topegoeroena Poeë Isa.

Pongkora²na Iohane alo²na, bosami taoena aoe tebalikimi laloena. Aoe bosa mesoelemi i pobagoanda alo²na. Hantanga aoe mabila mpoeoe i Iohane, meoela²mi iria alo²na; taoena iti rahangamohe topegoeroena.

Naitami topegoeroena Iohane pendaoeloena Inaona Poeë Ala i Poeë Isa, naita wori goeroena Iohane mengkoroe mpoeoe i Poeë Isa, naoeli: Ide aoe i wongkokoe lawi Anana Poeë Ala. Ido hai rapekoenea tope-

goeroena i Iohane: Nooembamongkai, megoeroe maningkai irio, ba meoelamongkai i Poeë Isa? Natoedoeangaamohe Iohane topegoeroena Poeë Isa hangko mesoele mai i Pada Mahile, naoeli: Peita, itimi topohompo salanda taoena ope², nielamide. Iko napomahilena taoena bosa, hai ide hawemi Poeë Isa ide² koimona iko, mahilemi Poeë Isa.

Karahadina pehanana Iohane ide, ara mpoeoemi topegoeroena mooela Poeë Isa. Hanganda hantanga: Andaria, pane Iohane. Bara mahae mai wori Petoeroe, halaloena Andaria, bagonda taoena ntaliadi iti alo²na mebaoe i rano Galilea. Inditi womi kalaoana Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena. Bara mboeli mahae ara mani hadoea mooela Poeë Isa, Pilipoe hangana. Kanaoelanami Poeë Isa, laomi Pilipoe i himadana hadoea, Natanae, naoelia: Ide² kihoemba mpoeoemi Poeë Isa hangko i boëa Nasare, iami aoe nadandi Nabi Moesa i Soerana Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe Natanae: Bara tooe iti, bara nodo watinda Nabi hangkoia. Hampaka wori: Bara mani koehadi ara aoe maroa hangko i Nasare mai. Mesoedoe Pilipoe: Mai, lao noepeita, bona noeita. Lao mpoeoemi Natanae, mombehoemba hai Poeë Isa. Naoeli Poeë Isa: Idemi To Iahoedi aoe bara ara potengkona laloena. Mesoedoe Natanae: Ba noeisamona, aoe hangko ide² kanoeitangkoe? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Kadamoe mani nawawaha Pilipoe, koeitamoko i woi noenoe olooe, hai pane koeisa laloemoe. Tingkarami Natanae mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa; ido hai nahanai: Tooë, oio Anana Poeë Ala, oio aoe kipoinalai ntepoeoe. Hangko inditi manotomi i laloena Natanae, naoelami Poeë Isa.

10. Topetaoena i boëa Kana.

Bara mahae hangko i porioena Poeë Isa, mombehoembami Nabi Iohane hai toeana Herode, anana toeana Herode aoe mohaoki inaona Poeë Isa hangkoia. Naperampai Herode towawinena adina, erana, Herodia hangana, iti hai napatoero Iohane, naoeli: Masalako morampaki towawinena rangamoe. Nahadi Herode, tooe mpoeoe pepatoerona Iohane iti, agaiana towawine aoe naperampai iti, lohe mpoeoe laloena mohadi patoerona Iohane, iti hai naoelia tobalilona: Taroenggoeana taoena iti, ngkaia gaga lolitana irio, oio toeana; bara koepomaroa lolitana. Naoelami Herode lolitana towawinena iti, bara naoela patoerona Iohane, kehapi napomoso i laloena. Ido hai nahakami Herode Iohane, napoesa i taroenggoe; matanami laloena towawine iti, naoeli: Mandiimi tompatoero, nanangimi lolitangkoe.

Nahadimi Poeë Isa Iohane nataroenggoemi toeana Herode ; ide hai laomi i tampo Galilea, kaarana boëa Nasare ; aoe napaidai inana hai oemana ; topegoeroena naporanga. Kahawenda i tampo Galilea, naoeli-ami taoena Poeë Isa, hai inana hai topegoeroena lao metaoena i boëa Kana. Roomi rapoangkaa topeanti maandemi i soena towawine. Tanga mpaandemi, natambomi baroe ampoe soesa, maparimi rahadi,



maeami matanda. Naita Inana Poeë Isa, barapi ara baroe aoe rakandoa taoena maande, ido hai laomi i Poeë Isa, naoeli : Maeami matanda ampoe wanoea, lawi natambomohe baroe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Inee masoesa laloemi, lawi koeisami, agaiana bara mani tempona koepaara. Laomi inana Poeë Isa i taoena mokando, naoeli : Baapa² aoe nahawa Poeë Isa deade, nipatimama hoholiga.

Meangkami Poeë Isa, lao i topokando, naoeli : Nitamboe boemboemi ope². Boekemi boemboe, naoeli Poeë Isa : Kandoa ampoe wanoea, napeenoe. Rakando i tabo, raantia ampoe wanoea ; karapeenoena, raoeli : Baroe ide matama mpoeoe, kandoahe taoena maande. Rakando,

maenoe taoena, rapomatama. Ido hai naoelia ampoe soesa : Biasanta hanodena, baroe matama rakando ioroe ; ane raporaemi taoena maenoe, hangko rakandori baroe aoe bara gaga maroa. Hai ikamoe ampoe wanoea, baroe matama nikando i boko.

Napokaahimi Poeë Isa taoena iti, owai napopewali baroe, moingihi ea matanda ampoe soesa. Lawi soesa iti bara mahile, bara taoena aoe mahile katoewonda torataoena iti, taoena mbero peahe, aoe bara gaga naisa mopatiama aoe naroraa torare. Hantanga rare ane bara handaka aoe naroraahe ampoe wanoea, megiwoe, ba meelee² bona mahile kamaeanda taoena iti. Agaiana Poeë Isa aoe rare i posoesa iti, bara nodo kanaitana bara handa aoe rawei torare, bara megiwoe, bara wori meelee², napepekiri pea kanaboekoeana mopaaraa taoena aoe rapobilala. Tongawa mpoeoemi kaboelana laloena Poeë Isa.

11. Poeë Isa i Sooe Penombaa i Ieroesale.

Lioemi posoesa, laomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i boëa Kapenaœ, inditimi maida. Boëa iti i wiwi Rano Galilea, boëa mahile hai masoekoe, bosa taoena mampaidai.

Bara mahae hangko inditi, mangkaliwomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, lao i Ieroesale, lawi hoengkoemi Alo Pasa, soesanda To Iahoedi aoe mahile ntepoeoe. Aoe raposoesai iti, katekabahanda i karapobatoeanda i tampo Masiri hangkoa. Posoesa iti nababehi To Iahoedi i wawanoeana, agaiana aoe masoekoe ntepoeoe i Ieroesale, lawi batena inditi kaarana Sooe Penombaa i Poeë Ala ; i boëa ntanina paminggoea pea ara.

Sooe Penombaa iti bara haogoe pea sooe, ara tabangaa mahile, rada-sari watoe bosa wori sooe koi, himbela sooe posikolaa, sooe paidaanda tadoelako menomba hologa pambolia parewanda hai waroenda tadoelako menomba. I lindo hologa hai sooe koi iti ara rara aoe rasooengi, bona rapoloeloemaongi taoena, bati natoeroe oeda ba nasimbaki alo. Iti hai masoekoe ntepoeoe kaarana taoena i tabangaa Sooe Penombaa alo²na. Ara taoena aoe napeinao mehola dapi ba tadasi, aoe napopenomba i Poeë Ala. Iti hai mai taoena mampobaloe dapina hai tadasina i taoena menomba. Raanti binatanganda ratoedoeangaa taoena aoe ina mehola hai pane mewalimi potomoa i Sooe Penombaa.

Poloemaona Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, mahae hawemohe i Ieroesale. Mesoea i laloe wanoea, naita masoekoemi, kabosana taoena mai mosoesa, manoto i saboenami, aoe hangko i hambali boeloe, aoe hangko i hambali

tahi, teroehoemi ope². I Soe Penombaa, barapi ara kasoangaana menomba i Poeë Ala; kawoo²mi nganganda taoena mobaloe², barapi natora taoena mekakae i Poeë Ala. Roempoemi Poeë Isa, lawi naita, laloena taoena hintoliomi i baloe², barapi nakatoe inao penombana, i baloe² pea inaona. Naisa Poeë Isa bara napomaroa Poeë Ala taoena aoe rompenga laloena ane menomba; hantanga mekakae i Poeë Ala, tangana hantanga mobaloe², hantanga monganga², hantanga mengele,



hantanga mokakio rangana, hantanga mombehaoe², bara tooe iti. Karoempoena ide naeli Poeë Isa: Koewoeragahe taoena iti hai baloe²-na, barapi Soe Penombaa i Poeë Ala ide, manoto potomoeami.

Naalami Poeë Isa koloro, nawoeragami ope² binata hai ampoena, doinda taoena iti maboeremi i tampo. Naeli Poeë Isa: Peloho kae hai ope² baloe²mi, Soena Oemangkoe Soe Penombaa hangana, agaiana taoena mobaloe² iti nababehimi soe potomoeana. Tingkarami taoena, meloho, bara mahae soami tabangaa Soe Penombaa.

Hangko inditi natorami taoena menomba i Poeë Ala, hai natora

womi Poeë Isa mongkora² i taoena alo²na i tabangaa Sooe Penombaa, lawi barapi nasalempori taoena mobaloe².

12. Pololitana Poeë Isa hai Nikodemoe.

Karoo²na Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, hangalo hangalo lao i Sooe Penombaa, moanti Ngkora Marasa i taoena bosa. Aoe boela laloena mohadi ngkorana Poeë Isa, taoena bosahe, lawi taoena iti rahadi i laloenda Poeë Isa mahile mpoeoe laloena i Poeë Ala hai i taoena. I pololitana Poeë Isa bara ngkaia worongkena, bara ngkaia wadina, manoto pea pololitana motoedoeangaa taoena rara i Poeë Ala. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Mai kae iriko ope² aoe mantimi laloemi, aoe mapari nihadi i katoewomi, bona koepatinda laloemi.

Ido hai pane koi inaonda ope² pandita hai goeroenda To Iahoedi, raoeli : A, bara ia mangoelia taoena bosa : Mai kae iriko ; Isa iti bara mani matinoewoe ; mogalo pegoeroena bara taita ; tapoinalai kagoeroena ? Ara taoena pande mbero ? Hema goeroena ? Maroa taita ! Nodemi pololitanda taoena iti ; kadake laloenda i Poeë Isa.

Hantanga tosae hai goeroe boela mpoeoe laloena i Poeë Isa, agaiiana bara raoeli² i taoena, lawi langa laoenda batihe rapokaroempoe. Hadoea tosae Nikodemoe hangana, mabila mpoeoe laloena molololita hai Poeë Isa, lawi nahadimi ngkorana, napomoso i laloena. Ido hai pane lao tanga kaindi, bati raita taoena kaloana i Poeë Isa.

Kahawena i Poeë Isa, mohoeda, mombelindo taoena rodoea iti, bara ara taoena ntanina mohadi polololitanda. Naoeli Nikodemoe : Aoe koe-kamaia ide, goeroe, manoto i laloengki ope² kaoiona soerona Poeë Ala, lawi bara naboekoe taoena himbela peboekoeamoe, ane bara ara Inaona Poeë Ala i laloena. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tooe mpoeoe woa koeoliangaako : Ane bara napopoinao mboeli Poeë Ala laoenda taoena, barahe mewali anana Poeë Ala. Napekoene Nikodemoe : Noomba pewalina ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ide bara naita matanta, tahadi pea i laloenta, lawi himbela himboeroe kaarana, bara taita² kamaina hai kalaoana, onina pea tahadi, pewoeina tahadi hai pane taisa kahimboeroena. Peita, ngoeroe kanabehina Poeë Ala taoena, napopesoea Inaona i laloena hai pane toewo, hai iami inao aoe tapoinao alo²na. Agaiiana kadanapi taisa Poeë Ala hai pane napopesoea mboeli Poeë Ala Inaona i laloenta, bona manoto mboeli laloenta i Poeë Ala. Ane node, ikita mewali taoena hango wola.

Napekoene Nikodemoe : Noomba kanapesoeangina Inaona Poeë Ala laloenda taoena ?

Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Oio to rapoinalaiko To Iahoedi, bari pae noeisa? Pehadingi koeoliako. Aoe napoanaka taoena, ana taoena katoewona, aoe napopewali Poeë Ala, anana Poeë Ala katoewona. Hai ide koeoliako: Nodemi kamahilena laloena Poeë Ala i ope² taoena, hai pane naweimi anana aoe hadoedoeana mai i doenia ide, bona toewo taoena ope² i doenia i bokona aoe mampoinalai anana Poeë Ala iti, bati mboeli matanta.

Tooe mpoeoe aoe naeli Poeë Isa: Aoe moanti Inaona Poeë Ala, ia himbela taoena wola. Lawi hangkoia ba maseke, ba magasi mehoeroe, ba bara naoende modoerei mbero rangana, agaiana ane naantimi Inaona Poeë Ala i laloena, taitami i pokalena, tahadimi i polololitana, taoena iti ntaninami pewalina. Lawi barapi ma seke, barapi magasi mehoeroe, boelami laloena modoerei rangana, barapi gaga mampokaroempoe rangana. Ido hai naeli Poeë Isa: Himbela himboeroe kaarana, bara taita ogoena, agaiana tahadi i kamalahena.

13. Polololitana Poeë Isa hai towawine To Samaria.

Lioemi alo posoesa i Ieroesale, mesoelemi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, lao mboelimi i Kapenaœ, boëa paida-idaana. Nalempomi Poeë Isa tamponda to Samaria, bona manoto rarana. Ane To Iahoedi bara mpoeoe naoende melempo i tamponda To Samaria, lawi barahe rapohintoewoea taoena iti, rapokarikahe. Lawi To Samaria bara maleogoe ka-To Iahoedina, To Iahoedi mohambika pea, ido hai barahe rapalioe To Iahoedi taoena iti mai menomba i Ieroesale, pelioenami i posoesa barahe rapalioe mempanai i Ieroesale. To Iahoedi worihe barahe rapalioe lao i posoesanda taoena iti, lawi penombanda To Samaria i Poeë Ala bara manoto, nagalo pea hai ada to poanitoe.

Ane Poeë Isa bara nopakarika taoena iti, ido hai napelempoi tamponda. Poloemaona ide, teboeami alo, hawemi i boëa Sikara, mawowemi Poeë Isa hai pane mengkaroo, topegoeroena natoedoe lao mehola aoe raande i laloe boëa. Mohoedami Poeë Isa i wiwi tiboeboe mahile, pantamboe²anda To Sikara alo²na. Bara mahae maimi towawine hadoea mantamboe, hawemi i tiboeboe, naeloe petamboeikina i laloe tiboeboe, boekemi naore mboeli. Naperapi Poeë Isa owai naenoe, lawi mangkadoe. Mesoedoe towawine iti: Oio To Iahoedi mamperapi owai iriko To Samaria, aoe bara nipohintoewoea? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane noeisa kaikona, bara noepokabohi, hangaa² noeperapi owai toemboe

iriko, koeweiko. Mesoedoe towawine iti : Oio mantamboe i tiboeboe aoe node kakaladoena, ba oto woo koeita petamboeikimoe. Tiboeboe ide aoe nakae mani totoeanta Iako, owai idemi aoe raande² alo²na hai anana hai ampoena hawe² irikita ide. Batena ide aoe kitamboe² alo²na, ba koeperapi mani irio owai ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Taoena aoe maenoe owai ide, bara mahae hai mangkadooe. Agaiana ane koeweiko owai toemboe, barapoko mangkadooe, lawi owai iti toemboe i laloemoe, hai barapi mati i doenia i bokona.



Aoe naeli Poeë Isa owai toemboe, hangaa² Ngkora Marasa, lawi aoe taoeli owai toemboe, iami owai aoe bara mati² kehapi madii, ba keoda, bate² na pea. Nodo wori Ngkora Marasa, bara mate. Ane ngkorana pea taoena, hangaa² mate ; lawi ane matem i ampoena, mate womi ngkorana. Ane Ngkora marasa bara mate, lawi Poeë Ala ampoena.

Mesoedoe mboeli towawine iti : A, Poeë noewei wongkoia owai toemboe iti, batipana mawowe mai mantamboe² alo²na. Naita Poeë Isa towawine iti bara naisa lempona lolitana, ido hai naelia: Lao mai

hampai noekakio tobalilomoe. Mesoedoe towawine iti: Barana motobalilo. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Tooe noeeli bara ara tobalilomoe, lawi limami tobalilomoe aoe noepalehimi hai aoe noepotobalilo ide², bara tobalilomoe ntepoeoe. Mesoedoe towawine iti: A, Poeë, manoto oio Nabi! Noepakanotoana bona koeisa katoeana: Pangoelingki ikami i boeloe ide pea maroa menomba i Poeë Ala, nieli ikamoe: Batena i Ieroesale maroa menomba i Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Pehadingi koeoeliako: Bara ba i boeloe ide pea ba i Ieroesale pea maroa menomba i Poeë Ala. Lawi Poeë Ala hoemalele katoewoana, bara ba i boeloe ide pea, ba i Ieroesale pea pidaana, hoemadoenia nakaarai. Ane mabilami laloemoe i Poeë Ala, ba i oembako mekakae, hangaa² maroa, kaboelana pea laloemoe mokabilai Poeë Ala, kamaleogoena pea laloemoe moela hawana. Mesoedoe towawine: Ane hawe rai Topohompo salanta aoe nadandi Poeë Ala, iami aoe mopatoeroake kanooembana. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ikomi ide aoe hampolololitamoe.

Mesoelomohe mai topegoeroena Poeë Isa lao meroeroe, rahoemba tangana molololita hai towawine To Samaria. Rapotingkara taoena iti, agaiana barahe bai mampekoene: Apa nipololita? Kahawenda topegoeroe iti, napalehimi towawine talana, laomi i laloe boëa, mampe-toemboeia taoena ka-Poeë Isana, naeli: Peita, owei taoena, ope² naisa aoe koewoeniangiakaoe, ba pae iami anana Poeë Ala? Ido hai pane laomi taoena i laloe wanoea ope², mogagoe Poeë Isa. Raitami Poeë Isa, ope nahadi lolitana, rapokatana rapoinalai, pane raoelia towawine aoe mampe-toemboei: Ngoeroe kakihadina, lioe²ngkai lao mogagoe Poeë Isa, lawi masadingkai lolitamoe, mangoeli: Owei anana Poeë Ala; ide² kiitami, talingangkimi mehadi, kipomoso ntepoeoemi. Bara mani rapalioe hampai taoena iti Poeë Isa, lioe² mengkaroo hampai i boëa iti rombengi, pane hangko padoeri.

14. Anangkoi i Kapenaoe napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Kapadoena Poeë Isa hangko i boëa Sikara, hawemi i boëa Kana, kaarana toradaoena hangkoia. Kahawena Poeë Isa inditi, nagagoemi taoena hadoea hangko i boëa Kapenaoe, bitina toeana Herode. Kana-hadina taoena iti Poeë Isa maimi hangko i Ieroesale, ido hai lao nadoepa, lawi ara toenggaiana i Poeë Isa.

Pombehoembana hai Poeë Isa, naeli: A, Poeë, noepakaahiana anangkoe, roemihi kamahaina, olooe oto i Kapenaoe koepalehi, maiko

koedoepa, haodi-odi rai inaona. Ane maahi laloemoe, lao noepeita. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Barana lao, pesoelemide, toewomi anamoe.

Bara nasapoe taoena iti lolitana Poeë Isa, lioe² pea mesoele mogagoe anana. Napoinalai Poeë Isa, bara ngkaia pehanaina, himbela : A, maoha pae anangkoe ? bara oto hoeba naita, ba noepetobo, ba noeleme², ba noepakoelii, bara. Lioe² pea napoinalai lolitana Poeë Isa hai pane mesoele mboeli. Pane naisa Poeë Isa kamaohana anangkoi iti, lawi naperapi i Poeë Ala hai pane naisa naweimi Poeë Ala anangkoi iti maoha. Lawi hintoewoe laloena Poeë Isa hai Poeë Ala, hintoewoe wori oemana anangkoi iti hai Poeë Isa.

Itanga rara mani oemana anangkoi mahai iti, maimi nadoepa taoena hangko i Kapenaœe naœeli : Ampoe, ineemi masoesa laloemoe, toewomi anamoe. Napekoene oemana : Ioembami alo kamaohana ? Mesoedoe taoena aœe medoepa : Imaindi loeëmi alo, mepongkami maoha. Mesoedoe oemana : Noitimi alo pololitangki hai Poeë Isa ; toœe iami anana Poeë Ala. Napoinalaimi taoena hantambi iti Poeë Isa. Bara mahae hangko inditi, hawe womi Poeë Isa i Kapenaœe, roo²mi Poeë Isa hai topegœe-roena inditi.

15. Kapatena Iohane.

Tahadimi hangkoia Iohane nahakami toœana Herode, napoesa i taroenggoe. Lawi naœela Herode lolitana towawine aœe napeagoi, aœe bara naœende mampehadingi patoerona Iohane, node : Oio, toœana, bara maroa mamperampai towawine taoena, oio toœana towawine, ane lawi bara noœoende naperampai toœana Herode, barako naperampai. Koi mboelimi inaona Herodia, hangana towawine iti, hai pane naœelia Herode: Kehapi noehakami Iohane, agaiana ane noepapatemi hangko maroari inaongkoe. Bara bai Herode mopapate Iohane, lawi ia aœe masala, Iohane bara, pelioena mani nahadimi Herode kamanotona pololitana Iohane, bosa belana napehadingi patoerona, hai naœela wori. Ido hai koi mpœœe inaona Herodia hai pane nahaoki rarana ina mopakanawo Iohane.

Mahaemi ka-i-lalœe-taroenggoena Iohane, mosoesami toœana Herode ; imbana katoewona aœe naposoesai. Teroehoemi ope² kabilaha, parentana toœana Herode, mai mopakahile toœanana. Maandemohe ope² toœana iti ; roo maande, mokandomohe hawi, mahae malangoemohe haodi toœana. Tangana node hawemi anana Herodia, Salome hangana, motaro

i lindonda ope² toeana. Raoendemi toeana iti potarona, rapokatana. Mahae mawowemi Salome, nakabahami, pane nakakio Herode, naoeli : A, hai maroa mpoeoe potaromoe, anangkoe. Oeliana apami koeweiko, lengemoe motaro ? Kehapi noeeli tampokoe hambika koeweiko, hangaa² koepomaroa. Mahile mpoeoe lolitana Herode iti, lawi malangoe-mi. Kanahadina Salome lolitana oemana, melangkami lao irinana, napekoene : Ina, noeeliana apami aoe koeperapi i oema ? Mesoedoe Herodia : Waana Iohane noeperapi i oemamoe. Mesoele mboeli Salome, lao i oemana naoeli: Oema, waana Iohane noeweina ide², rawoli i doela.

Tingkarami Herode mohadi lolitana anana iti, naoeli laloena : Ina bara koewei ; agaiana maea matana i ope² toeana aoe masadi lolitana inona. Ido hai natoedoe otomi soerodadona lao mopapoedoe Iohane. Laomi i taroenggoe tonatoedoe, napapate Iohane, napapoedoe waana, nawoli i doela, lao rawei Salome. Nadoko Salome waa i doela iti, lao naantia inana.

Taoena aoe himbela Herode, iami aoe taoeli : Mobata ntimali, aoe mopenga laloena, lawi hampenga laloena mampehadingi lolitana towawinena aoe motengko, hampenga laloena mampehadingi lolitana Iohane aoe manoto. Mahae menangimi aoe kadake, manangi aoe manoto. Nodomi taoena aoe bara moleogoe laloena i Poeë Ala, aoe meampoe i Poeë Ala hai i Tokadake. Lawi ane laloenta mekingki i Poeë Ala hai i Tokadake, mahae² tekabahamoke i Poeë Ala, taoena aoe moleogoe pea laloena, naboeke mekingki i Poeë Ala.

Kamatena Iohane ide, rahadimi topegoeroena. Ido hai laomi raala watana Iohane, ratawoe. Roomi iti, laomi rapetoemboeia Poeë Isa. Mapari nahadi Poeë Isa, lawi nakatiwai mpoeoe Poeë Isa Iohane, taoena aoe moleogoe laloena i Poeë Ala.

16. Pebaoena Petoeroe.

Paida²na Poeë Isa i Kapena²oe, bara mahae mahilemi hangana, lawi taoena meahi² napokaahi, taoena mahai napakaoha, taoena aoe malede boeoena napakaroho mboeli laloena, ope² taoena aoe mohadi lolitana, nahadi mpoeoe i laloena kamanotona.

Mewali hambela mendaoeloe i soena Poeë Isa, lao modoepa topegoeroena meba²oe i Rano, lawi ide pea aoe rapobago taoena iti alo²na. Karaitana taoena bosa pendaoeloena Poeë Isa, raoelami, bara mahae kateterarangia taoena, hampalai pea bosami, paka rapeinao mohadi

pololitana Poeë Isa. Hawemi i wiwi rano, mengkaroomi Poeë Isa, agaiana taoena bosa mombehoehoeli pea, lawi aoe i boko karaomi i Poeë Isa, ido hai napopogesoe ranganda bona hoengkoeha. Motalioesoemi Poeë Isa, agaiana makoemba taoena motoleliki, haodi² rai hai da teeme bitina Poeë Isa i owai. Ido hai mesawimi Poeë Isa i doeangana Petoeroe, naelia ampoena : Gesoe haodi doeanganta i kakaladoeana, lawi hawemi i tampana owai peangkaanda taoena.

Nasoeko Petoeroe doeangana, tehoembangami haodi i kakaladoeana, bara karao hangko i wiwina nasoeko ampoena, tindami doeanga, mohoedami Poeë Isa, mongkorami. Node naoeli : Ikamoe ope² niisa laloena Poeë Ala i taoena, boela mpoeoe, himbela kamaahina oemanta irikita anana. Ido hai natoedoena mai mangoelia kae, nikabilai Poeë Ala himbela kanikabilaina oemami. Inee nieli : Bara koeisa Poeë Ala, lawi kaboelana laloena tongawa i taoena ope², aoe mabaa matana mampeita.

Bosa mani ngaana aoe naoeli Poeë Isa i ope taoena aoe mampehadingi lololitana. Roo molololita, natoedemohe Poeë Isa taoena bosa, pademohe, natoedoemi Petoeroe lao modala. Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Poeë, inona kaindi kitoemoroasimi mebae, bara ara kipakala, hoeba hambaa, agaiana, liwo pangoelimoe io, koetende otomi dalangkoe. Natende mpoeoemi dalana, bara mahae, nahadi mantimimi, naore, kanaorena barapi naboeke. Nakawe taoena handoeangana mai rapohiore dalana, pane hangko teoreri, katehawirana i doeanga, ina tirimi kangkaiana bae napakala.

Maeami matana Petoeroe, naoeli laloena : Hangaa² naoeli rangangkoe : iko taoena manoto, bara ara salangkoe i Poeë Ala, anti kangkaiana bae koepakala. Agaiana koehadi i laloengkoe : Ngkaia salangkoe i Poeë Ala, kaboela mberona pea laloena Poeë Ala hai pane koepakala ide bae ngkaia. Ido hai naelia Poeë Isa : Poeë, agina noepalehina, tongkaia salangkoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Inee maea matamoe, Petoeroe, oio koeporanga, mampopentaka laloenda taoena iriko. Mepongka ide², barapi mebae bagomoe, himbela alo²na, mangalamoko laloenda taoena. Mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa ide, naoremi Petoeroe hai Iohane hai Iakoboe doeanganda hai parewanda mebae, rapalehi, meoela mohe i Poeë Isa.

17. Bosa taoena mahai napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Paidana Poeë Isa i Kapenaoe, haminggoe haminggoe hambela lao Poeë Isa i paminggoea, moanti Ngkora Marasa i taoena kahambomboëana. Mentaka mpoeoe laloena taoena i Poeë Isa, lawi nahadi kama-

notona polololitana. Hambela lao mboeli Poeë Isa i paminggoea, inditi taoena hadoea aoe nakakahawei anitoena hambela hambela. Kanaitana Poeë Isa meangka ina mololita, ia wori meangka, naanti anitoe i laloena, naeoli : A, barako koeoende oio iti, Isa To Nasare, koeisa oto kaoiona anana Poeë Ala, aoe mai mowoeragangkai. Nakambaroa Poeë Isa anitoe i laloena taoena iti, naeoli : Mandiiko, palehi taoena iti ! Napoinalai mpoeoemi anitoena taoena iti lolitana Poeë Isa, napelehimi taoena aoe napaidai, manoto mboelimi laloena taoena iti. Rapohompoa mpoeoe taoena bosa koeasana i anitoe aoe raita ide. A, raeoli, kehapi anitoe bara naboekoe roo², ane natoedoe Poeë Isa ; hangaa² meloho.

Pembolona i paminggoea, laomi Poeë Isa i soena Petoeroe, topegoeroena hadoea naita pengantina Petoeroe towawine, napawembe. Napetobo Poeë Isa watana taoena iti, lie² maoha, mearo, maroho mboeli nahadi. Kanahadina to Kapenaoe kamaohana ide, teroehoemi taoena hamboëa iti i tabangaana Poeë Isa, moanti ope² taoena aoe mahai i Poeë Isa bona napakaoha. Maahi laloena Poeë Isa, moitahe taoena mahai iti, napetobo taiena, lie² maoha. Bara narirohi pakoeli, ba naweihe aoe raame, ba nawewehi belanda bara, batena koeasana Poeë Ala, aoe naanti i laloena, ide aoe mopakaoha taoena mahai iti. Doeena makaindi ide pea aoe napobago Poeë Isa ; kehapi taoena keta-angga napakaoha.

18. Taoena paloe napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Paidana i boëa Kapenaoe, bara naboekoe roo² Poeë Isa, lawi bara nakakabaha taoena lao² i soena. Aoe mahai, aoe napesawii anitoe, raanti haha i Poeë Isa. Hidoepa hai Poeë Isa, mongangami anitoe i laloena, roemihi ngangana, naeoli : A, itimi mai Poeë Isa maingkai nawoera, kiisami kaoiona anana Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Peloho, anitoe i laloena taoena iti, ineemi noepawoeio mboeli ! Hai napalehi mpoeoemi anitoena taoena iti, barapi napepesawii, manoto mboelimi laloena, himbelami hangkoia.

Kabosanda taoena aoe lao² i soena Poeë Isa alo²na, hema aoe polo hawe ioroe, naboekoe mesoea hai mombelambi hai Poeë Isa. Aoe tepai-boko, barapi naboekoe mohoengkoeki Poeë Isa. Hambela ara taoena paloe rakowa rangana lao raanti i Poeë Isa. Kahawenda i Kapenaoe, lie²he lao i soena Poeë Isa, mogalo i tabangaa boekemi taoena, barapi peisa taoena iti mengkahe i soe. Rawolimi tomopakowa iti tomahai

hai popakowaana, pane mengkahehe i woemboe sooe, rahoengke atoe, roomi iti, raore tomahai i popakowaana, pane raoeloe mai i woemboe toa i lindona Poeë Isa. A, naeli Poeë Isa, mahile mpoeoe kanapoina-laingkoe taoena ide. Kehapi toehoe rara i tabangaa hai i sooe, bara woeli inaona taoena iti mohaoki rarana mai iriko. Pane nakambaroa topaloe, naeli : Anangkoe, salamoe i Poeë koehompoa moko.



Ara inditi pandita hai goeroenda To Iahoedi hantanga mai mampe-ita Poeë Isa mopakaoha tomahai. A, raoeli, kadake lolitana iti. Bara ara taoena moboekoe mohompo salana rangana i Poeë Ala. Batena Poeë Ala aoe moingihi salanta, ane maahi laloena. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Moapa hai nieli nodo ? Tooe aoe koeoelia topaloe ide : Salamoe koehompoamoko i Poeë Ala. Hai bona niisa katoena, nipehadingi aoe koeoelia mboeli topaloe ide. Membalili Poeë Isa, naoelia topaloe : Peangka, pahaa popakowaamoe, laoko i soemoe. Kanahadina topaloe lolitana Poeë Isa, meangkami, tonggomi, naangka popakowaana, napahaa, laomi i soena.

Karaitana taoena bosa katoena pololitana Poeë Isa, rapakahilemi Poeë Ala, raoeli : Bara mani taita aoe himbela aoe nababehi Poeë Isa, bara mani tahadi himbela aoe naoeli Poeë Isa : Ido hai raoela²mi taoena bosa Poeë Isa i pokakahaoana.

19. Matioe mewali topegoeroena Poeë Isa.

Bara mahae hangko inditi, ara wori taoena i Kapena²oe mewali topegoeroena Poeë Isa. Hangana taoena iti Lewi, karompakana hangana Matioe. Bagona alo²na moroeroe aselenda To Iahoedi, aoe rawei Datoe i Roma. Toperoeroe asele iti bara mpoeoe rapomaroa To Iahoedi, raoeli rangandahe To Roma dointa raperapi bona raweihe To Roma topaka mampopeahi²ke. Hamboea mboeli bosa toperoeroe asele mokira²taoena bosa, rapopeloemboe aselenda, ragiwoehe, rapopalangahe ; mewali taoena peboekoehe, agaiana bara maroa karapohintoewoeanda taoena alo²na. Ide pea kakadakeana toperoeroe asele, rarai pea rai taoena bosa kadakehe ope², mole ara otori hantanga manoto laloenda mewali aoe motengko mooelelehi aoe manoto, idomi hai maea matanda taoena mohihimada hai toperoeroe asele, kehapi aoe manoto oto laloenda.

Naitami Poeë Isa Matioe mohoeda i soe kantorona mopateroehoe aselenda taoena. Naoeli Poeë Isa i laloena : Mangkahakei, taoena manoto moroeroe asele alo²na. Bosa belana nakelo Tokadake taoena iti. Ido hai naoelia Matioe : Palehi ope² doimoe, peola iriko. Napoinalai Matioe lolitana Poeë Isa ide, napalehimi kantorona, meoelami i Poeë Isa. Kamatananami laloena i kapewalinami topegoeroena Poeë Isa, narorami Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i soena, nakakio wori ope²he himadana hai halaloena. Bosami taoena maande i soena, mohoedami Poeë Isa i tanganda toperoeroe asele iti.

Tangandami maande taoena iti, maimi rapepeloga goeroenda To Iahoedi, raita Poeë Isa maande hai taoena aoe rapohai inao alo²na. Ido hai rakabosaimi raoeliahe topegoeroena Poeë Isa : Moapari goeroemi maande hai taoena kadake olooe ? Nahadimi Poeë Isa lolitanda taoena, ido hai naoeli : Tooe nioli, koepohintoewoeahe ope² toperoeroe asele hai taoena aoe rapohai inao taoena bosa. Lawi taoena iti maihe iriko, himbela taoena mahai mohaoki sando ; nahadi i laloenda ngkaia sanda i Poeë Ala, naisa wori kaikona mampetoemboei ahi laloena Poeë Ala i taoena masala ido hai rahaokimona taoena iti. Hai ikamoe, ba-

rana nikabilai, lawi bara nihadi salami i Poeë Ala, ikamoe himbela taoena mahai, aoe bara naisa kamahaina hai pane bara nahaoki sando. Lawi taoena aoe mahai mokabilai sando, aoe bara mahai, bara mamboehoe inao sando.

20. Topegoeroena Poeë Isa hampoelo hai rodoea.

Mahae karoo²na Poeë Isa i wanoea Kapenaoe, kateterarangia topegoeroena, teboeami hampoelo hai rodoea, soekana imbana ngambanda



To Israeli hampoelo hai rodoea hangkoia. Idemi hanganda : Petoeroe hai adina Andaria, pane Iakoboe hai Iohane, taoena ntaliadi, wori Pilipoe, Batolomeoe, Toma, Matioe, Iako, Ioeda, Simo hai Ioedasi.

Taoena iti roo² hai Poeë Isa i Kapenaœ, lawi inditi sooenda. Bona wori belana ihira moloeloemao hihimbela hai Poeë Isa, mamboemboelili i tamponda To Iahoedi, moanti Ngkora Marasa i taoena aœ maloelœ laloenda mampehadingi hawana Poeë Ala, hai aœ mabilami laloena ina mesoele mboeli i Oemana aœ i Soeroega.

Maroa mpoeœ polololitana Poeë Isa mampetoemboeia taoena kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala, bona manoto irinaonda ihira bara natende oemanda i wongko langi. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Mahile mpoeœ mai kamabilana oemanta indora i anana, ope²ke taoena aœ toewo i wongko doenia ide. Agaiana i kita ide malaka gaga aœ mabila mpoeœ laloenta i Poeë Ala. Ido hai naanti Poeë Isa Ngkora Marasa i ope² To Iahoedi, hai pane hawe wori irikita aœ toewo ide².

21. Pongkorana Poeë Isa i tongkoe²na.

Ide ngkorana Poeë Isa hantanga, aœ naoelia taoena bosa aœ mai mampehadingi lolitana. Mempanaimi Poeë Isa i tongkoe²na, taoena bosa i papana. Node pongkorana Poeë Isa :

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ bara mampepemahile i katoewona, lawi ia napatoewo Poeë Ala i poparentana.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ naroempingi kamaparina laloena, lawi taoena iti nangaahi Poeë kaparina laloena.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ maloelœ laloena, lawi ia monangi laloena rangana.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ mokabilai kanoto lalœ, lawi laloena napakanoto mpoeœ Poeë Ala.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ maahi laloena, lawi ia rapokaahi wori.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ maitœ lalœna, lawi taoena iti moita Poeë Ala.

Mahile ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ mampopohintoewœ laloenda taoena topoboengka, lawi ia anana ntepœœ Poeë Ala.

Mahile wori ahina Poeë Ala i taoena aœ napopeahi² rangana, mampohoeroenga kamanotona laloena, lawi taoena iti ananahe Poeë Ala i poparentana.

Ikamœ aœ mekingki i Poeë Ala kœœli boerenda-mokœœ taoena, lawi i kamœ i ope² taoena himbela boere i baœ ratopa. Agaiana ane barapi nahadi boere, apami rapopakanahadiki ? Barapi ara boendoena, ratende pea rai.

Ikamoe aoe mekingki i Poeë Ala koeoeli hoelo i wongko doenia, mo-
hoeloeki taoena ope², ikamoe koeoeli boëa i wongko boeloe, aoe tongawa
i taoena ope², bara tererongi. Lawi ane rahoewemi hoelo, bara rabaloengi
rota, ba kaboba, agaiana rawoli i pohoedaana, bona mohoeloeki ampoe
soe ope². Nodemokaoe ane ara notona laloemi, ide nipakanotoa wori



laloena rangami, bona naita taoena iti kamanotona laloemi, hai rapo-
katana kaboelana laloena Poeë Ala aoe mopakanoto laloena taoena.

Pangoelinda tosae : Inee rapapate taoena, lawi taoena aoe mopapate
rangana, hangaa² rahoekoe. Agaiana iko koeoeliakaoe : Kehapi mampo-
karoempoe pea rangamoe aoe bara masala, bara maroa, lawi karoem-
mpoena laloenta iti pongkana taoena mopapate rangana. Ido hai koeoeli :
Ane noepeinao ina mekakae i Poeë, tangana kadake mani laloemoe i
rangamoe, pakarua hampai laloemoe, kabaha mampokaroempoe ranga-
moe, pane hangko maalari mekakae i Poeë Ala.

Pangoelinda tosae : Inee meboealosi, agaiana iko koeoeliakaoe :

Taoena aoe pekirina ina meboealosi, kehapi bara mani mewali peboealosi, napomasalami i Poeë Ala.

Pangoelinda tosae : Ane mopindako, inee modongko², inee ralewa. Agaiana iko koeoeliakaoe : Inee mopinda batena aoe lawi roomi niio, nipatooemi i iona ; aoe lawi nisapoemi, hambela nisapoeaka, podoonami. Lawi ope² lolita aoe lioe gagami, hangko i Tokadakemi iti.

Pangoelinda tosae : Aoe kadake rahoeroengi aoe kadake, matangkoe noetoeboe, matamoe koetoeboe, ngihingkie noepoepoe, ngihimoe koe-poepoe. Agaiana iko koeoeliakaoe : Inee mehoeroe ; taoena aoe mowombeko, inee wori noewombe ; taoena aoe mangala anoemoe, inee noe-ala anoena ; taoena aoe mopakaeako, inee wori noepakaea, taoena aoe mogiwoeko, inee wori noewali-giwoe.

Pangoelinda tosae : Pokaahi tinamoe, pakanawo iwalimoe. Agaiana iko koeoeliakaoe. Kehapi iwalimoe, pokaahi ; taoena aoe motoenda²ko, hanai aoe maroa ; pakaboela laloemoe i taoena aoe mopakanawoko ; pekakaea i Poeë Ala taoena aoe mampopeahi²ko. Ane nodemi babe-hiami, ananamokaoe Poeë Ala ; lawi alo napopembeto Poeë Ala i taoena maroa hai taoena kadake, oeda nawei hihimbela i taoena manoto hai taoena motengko.

Ane nipokaahi pea aoe mampokaahikaoe, ioembami kamanotona laloemi ? Kehapi taoena kadake maahi laloena i aoe mampokaahi. Moleogoe laloena Poeë Ala i taoena ope², nodo wori laloemi.

22. Pololitana Poeë Isa i tongkoe²na (oempoekina).

Inee nipopeede kapeisami i taoena, naboehoe inaomi bona natoia taoena kapeisami. Ane ide nitoenggai, barapi napomoso Poeë Ala kapeisami, lawi kamahilena pea hangami aoe nihaoki.

Ane mekakaeko i Poeë Ala, inee meangka i tanga rara, bona naita taoena, bona ratoia kamadotamoe menomba i Poeë Ala. Ane mekakaeko i Poeë Ala, laoko i laloe soemoe. Kehapi bara raita taoena, agaiana naita Poeë Ala hai napoinalai.

Ane mekakaeko i Poeë Ala, inee bosa ngaana noeimba, bara naoende Poeë Ala. Pangoelinda taoena hantanga, kangkaiana lolitana mekakae i Poeë Ala hai pane napoinalai. Bara tooe iti, lawi naisa Poeë Ala aoe taperapi Iria, naoe bara howa i hoementa.

Inee ngkaia ngaana noerampoe i wongko doenia, lawi hangaa² tepa-toedali laloemoe mokampai anoemoe, bati naande taiha, ba natataki

walehoe, ba napanangka taoena. Ane mentaka gaga inaomoe i ope² poepoe sooemoe, bara mentaka laloemoe i Poeë Ala, hai bara wopi soa laloemoe mampepekiri katoewona tanoeanamoe i doenia i bokona.

Bara naboeckoe taoena meampoe i toeana rodoea, hangaa² naoende hadoea, hadoea nataloeeki. Nodo wori bara naboeckoe taoena meampoe i Poeë Ala hai meampoe i doi. Ido hai koeoeli : Inee nipomasoesa gaga paandemi, waroemi, anoemi. Peita tadasi ilae rawa : bara mowia, bara motambaroe, napaande peahé Poeë Ala. Ane mogalo tadasi naboeckoe inao Poeë Ala, ba nalioeko inaona ? Kehapi apa noekadipoera, agaiana bara noeboeckoe mopangkararoe inaomoe, kehapi hangaloa bara.

Waroemoe hai poperaena watamoe inee wori noepomasoesa laloe. Peita wombo ngkae i tanga mpada, bara apa nababehi, agaiana makara pewaroenda, manangi Datoe Solema, aoe mahile hangana hangkoia.

Ineeke magari mokabosai salana rangamoe, lawi kekeoio ngkaia wori salamoe. Himbela noeolia rangamoe : Mai koeingihiako poepoe i matamoe, mole ara otori rangka hantepo i matamoe. Ingihi hampai rangka i matamoe ; ane maingihimi iti, pane hangko meitari matamoe mampeita poepoe i matana rangamoe.

Ope² aoe noeende nababehiako taoena, nodo pea womi noebabehia, lawi nodo raoeki i soerana Poeë Ala hai ope²he nabi.

Rara i Poeë Ala koepahimbela rara aoe koi babana hai maigoe, ma-koera taoena aoe mamporarai. Baemba mpoeoe rara i Tokadake, maemba babana, bosa taoena mamporarai. Ido hai koeolia kae : Pakarua, inee nipoinalai mata rara aoe modongko², aoe mangoeli moanti kae i rara katoewo maroa, aoe ba oto ara hoeba naita hadoedoeana. Taoena iti, kehapi manara lenggena, agaiana laloena himbela kareoeë. Laloena taisa i babehiana, lawi ane manoto babehiana alo²na, manoto wori laloena ; ane motengko babehiana, motengko wori laloena. Lawi taoena himbela kae : Ane maroa katoewona, maroa wori powoeana. Kadake katoewona, kadake wori powoeana. Bara tahaoki taipa i kabae, ba baboeno i pokaé. Mole barari taoena aoe kapoeë² peami, aoe napoana Poeë Ala i poparentana, agaiana taoena aoe mepehadingi mpoeoe i Poeë Ala, kehapi bara ngkaia lolitana.

I kahopoana pololitana i Tongkoe²na naoeli Poeë Isa : Ikamoe ope² aoe masadi lolitangkoé, ane nioela wori, koepahimbela hai taoena aoe moaro soena i peale. Natoeroe oeda, nawoei angi, naoembala owai ngkaia soe iti, bara madoengka, lawi ratinda i peale. Nodomi taoena aoe himbela peale laloena i Poeë Ala. Taoena aoe masadi lolitangkoé, ane bara naoela, koepahimbela hai taoena ntoeli, aoe moaro soena i tanda mboengi. Natoeroe oeda, nawoei angi, naoembala owai ngkaia, soe iti, madoengka, magero. Nodomi taoena aoe himbela woengi laloena i Poeë Ala.

23. Anangkoina To Roma napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Roomi molololita i Tongkoe²na, laomi Poeë Isa i Kapenaœ, boëa aœ napaidai alo²na. Bara mahae hawemi tosae i wanœa mai meala, naœli: Ikami ide, Poeë, natoedoengkai mai tadoelako soerodado To Roma, maiko mangoelia : Oloœ anangkoina mantimi haina, taoena aœ napokaahi ntepoœœ ampoena. Bara bai Tadoelako mai irio, ido hai pane²ngkai mai natoedœ i kami. Agina laoko, lawi Tadoelako iti boela laœna irikita To Iahoedi, naœ To Roma oto.

Meangka Poeë Isa, meœlami i tomami meala. Hoengkoemi i soœna Tadoelako, nadoepami taoena i rara tonatoedœ Tadoelako mangoelia Poeë Isa : Kehapiko bara mengkahe, Poeë, lawi iko taoena aœ koi pea katoewongkœ ; kehapi ara aœ i woingkœ aœ koetoedœ-toedœ, agaiana ara wori aœ i wongkokœ aœ motoedœ²na. Ido hai kœœli : kehapi hambela pea lolita noœli, maoha anangkoikœ.

Membalilimi Poeë Isa, naœliahe taoena bosa aœ meœla : Kœœlia kœœ, kehapi i To Iahoedi bara koelambi taoena aœ mampoinalaina hambela To Roma ide.

Mœœlemi Poeë Isa, napalehimi taoena aœ mai medœpa. Taoena iti mœœle wori i soœna Tadoelako kahawena mengkahe ; pengkahena ide, nahoemba taoena mahai maohami.

24. Taoena mate i boëa Nai napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa.

Doemondo moloœmaomi Poeë Isa hangko i boëa Kapenaœ, lao i boëa Nai. Hawemi i hambali bente, mohidoepami hai taoena mopakowa tomate. Aœ mate iti, ana ntomoane ; ara inditi inana hai ope²he halaœna, bosa taoena moœla. Boëa Nai iti, boëa koi, bara bosa taoena mampaidai, mewali, ane ara taoena hadœœa mate, liœ² nahadi taoena hamboëa ope², bara hambela taoena i boëa mahile, bara mombekabilai gaga. Mewali i pombehoembana Poeë Isa hai To Nai iti, naita teriahe ope². Roemihi poteriana inana tomate iti, lawi aœ mate iti, batena anana tohadoedœœana. Kamatena anana ide, ia toewo sadoedœœa pearai, lawi tobalilona wori matemami.

Laomi Poeë Isa irinana tomate, naœlia : Inœœko teria ! Pane lao i taoena mopakowa, napopengkarœ. Rakabaha taoena iti pokowaa i tampo, napopehoengke Poeë Isa pekômokina, tongawami tomate. Pane nakambarœa Poeë Isa taoena mate iti, naœlia : Pearœ, anangkœ ! Mœœro

mpoeoemi taoena mate, mololitami, laomi naanti Poeë Isa irinana. Tingkarami laloenda taoena bosa, raoeli : Ikita napokaahimi Poeë Ala, lawi idemi Nabi mahile hawe irikita.

Maondo popatoewona Poeë Isa taoena mate, lawi bara naoende mohaoki kamahilena hangana. Peita, ane natoenggai Poeë Isa bona mahile hangana, hangaa² lao i boëa mahile, himbela Ieroesale, napegia kamatena topeboekoe, aoe raoela taoena aoe bosa mpoeoe pokowaana, pane napatoewo i tanganda taoena bosa. Agaiana bara nodo babehiana Poeë Isa, batena taoena meahi² i boëa koi napatoewo mboeli, bara bosa taoena mangita. Roomi napatoewo taoena mate iti, laomi Poeë Isa, padoemi, bara napegia hoeroengina kaboelana laloena.

25. Poeë Isa maande i soena Goeroe Simo.

Ara Goeroe To Iahoedi hadoea, hangana Simo, mangoelia Poeë Isa lao maande i soena, lawi naoeli : Hangkagoeroengkoe Isa hai pande wori, koepeinao mohadi lolitana.

Mengkahe Poeë Isa i soena Goeroe Simo, agaiana bara meangka Goeroe lao medoepa, bara motandongia Poeë Isa owai napopobahoi bitina, naoeli i laloena : Agina koepatoadi Isa iti, bara himbela iko, taoena peboekoe hai mantinoewoemona. Ane koebila gaga ia, hangaa² mampepemahile.

Mohoedami Poeë Isa, bara mahae maandemi taoena. Biasanda To Iahoedi, ane maande, hangaa² matoeroe i langka kasoro, motoempipi, mantoembo are tanda i kabeo. Meda paandea, bara ngkararoe, ntembe² pea bitina. Bitina taoena teona, toetoebala palantana i woentoe langka. Tanga mpaandendami taoena iti, mengkahe towawine hadoea, aoe naoeli taoena bara motoaka katoewona. Pengkahena ide lioe² lao i Poeë Isa, molingkoedoe tanda i bitina, motoempa, teria. Kadepe² owai matana i bitina Poeë Isa ; kanaitana iti, nabowo weloeana, napopooempahi bitina Poeë Isa. Pane naala lana wongi i botolo makara, nahoengka sisina, naboemboehia bitina Poeë Isa, mawongimi hoemalaloe soe.

Bara napomaroa Goeroe Simo aoe nababehi towawine iti, naoeli i laloena : Ane tooe nabi iti Poeë Isa, bara napalioe towawine iti motobo watana ; lawi naisa ami towawine iti bara motoaka katoewona alo²na. Naisami Poeë Isa toenggaiana laloena Goeroe Simo hai pane nahanai : Iko ide, mada, ara lolitangkoe irio. Mehana goeroe : Maroa noehowara ! Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ara taoena rodoea moinda, hadoea² pea torapoi-

ndai. Aoe hadoea, lima atoena ringgi indana, aoe hadoea, lima pea poelona ringgi. Kadana ara doinda taoena rodoea iti rapopohompo indanda, napokaahimi torapoidai. Koepekoenea irio: Hema taoena rodoea iti aoe mahile ahina i aoe mampokaahi? Mesoedoe Goeroe Simo: Hangaa² tongkaia indana. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Tooe aoe noeoli; peitami towawine ide: Kahawena inona, nalanai bitingkoe; oio mogalo owai pembahoia barana noetandongia. Poteriana towawine ide, toedo owai matana i bitingkoe, naoempahi weloeana. Oio, barana hoeba noe-doepa. Iti hai pane koeoli: taoena aoe ngkaia indana rahompo, mahile wori kamabilana i aoe mohompo; taoena aoe haodi indana rahompo, haodi wori kamabilana i aoe mohompo.

Mandiimi Goeroe Simo, nahadimi katoena lolitana Poeë Isa. Lawi naoeli laloena: Iko taoena manoto, bara gaga otona masala i Poeë Ala, ba ara salangkoe haodi, agaiana bara hanoemba. Itimi hai pane napohai inao Goeroe Simo towawine aoe mahile salana. Naoeli Poeë Isa: Bara oio Goeroe, mangoeli kamahilena salamoe ba kakoina, Poeë Ala pea mangoeli, batena: Oio taoena masala i Poeë Ala, agaiana barako merapi ahi i Poeë Ala. Towawine ide pea nahadi salana hai naperapi ahi iriko.

Membalilimi Poeë Isa i towawine iti, naoelia: Mesoеле moko maroa², patinda laloemoe, lawi salamoe maingihimi ope².

26. Posisalanda Goeroe To Iahoedi hai Poeë Isa.

Hambela moloemaomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, molioe i bondenda taoena, mangkami pare, mengkaroo taoena mepare, lawi alo minggoe. Marimihe topegoeroena Poeë Isa, rapoepoe woea pare hore hamboelihe rapiroero, bona maoroe woeana, ranoekoe, raande mata. Iti raita goeroe To Iahoedi hantanga, hai pane rakambaroa topegoeroena Poeë Isa, raoeli: Moapa kae mopoepe pare i alo minggoe, palia. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Bara kanaokana, naanti kamariminda hai pane raala parenda taoena hore hamboelihe bara palia. Bara niisa aoe nababehi Daoedi hangkoia? Napobiti Saoeloe, melangkahe hai rangana ba hangkia. Marimimohe taoena iti, hawe i Sooe Penombaa, merapi aoe raande, mesoedoe tadoe-lako menomba: Bara ara, batena roti aoe bara maroa naande taoena mbero. Naalami Daoedi, raande hai ope²he rangana i kamariminda taoena iti. Noemba i kamoe bara nipaande, bara nipopaenoe owai binatang i alo minggoe? Moapa hai pane nikambaroa taoena maande i

kamarimina ? Pehadingi koeoeli : Alo minggoe nawoli Poeë Ala bara mopakapari katoewona taoena, agaiana mamperae katoewonda taoena, bona raboekoe mampepekiri kamaroana katoewonda i doenia i bokona. Lawi i pobagonta alo²na, bosa belana mahawoe pekirinta, hai pane bara tinda pekirinta menomba i Poeë Ala.

Mahae, kadakemi laloenda goeroe To Iahoedi i Poeë Isa hai pane rahaokimi rara ina mopakanawo ia. Maharami pokambarqanda Poeë Isa, barapi hoeba rapalioe mopakaoha taoena i alo minggoe. Arami hambela taoena aoe paloe taiena hambali, mohoeda i paminggoea i alo minggoe. Ara wori inditi Poeë Isa, meangka ina mongkora, naita taoena paloe iti, naoeli laloena : Ina koepakaoha. Agaiana iti goeroe hai pandita mampeloga ntepoeoemi Poeë Isa, ba apa ina nababehi. Naisa amimi Poeë Isa laloenda taoena iti, itimi hai pane natoedoe taoena paloe taiena hambali iti, ina meangka. Meangkami taoena iti i tanganda taoena, pane membalili Poeë Isa i panditahe hai goeroe, naoeli : Hema irikamoe aoe mopatoewo dimba ba towaoe, ane naita manawo i toemba, i alo minggoe, bara nahorema ? Ide tomahai ina koepokaahi i alo minggoe ide, bara nikira ? Ane mogalo binata rapokaahi i alo minggoe, pelioena mani taoena. Roo mololita nodo, naoeli Poeë Isa taoena paloe iti : Ona taie-moe ! Lioe² naboeoemi taoena iti moona taiena, maroho mboelimi nahadi.

Roempoe ntepoeoemohe goeroe hai pandita, agaiana bara napoinalai Poeë Isa karoempoenda. Taoena ope² aoe mantimi laloenda, aoe mahai watanda, aoe mokabilai Ngkora Marasa, ope²he mai i Poeë Isa, hantanga karao mpoeoe paidaanda, agaiana bara ratora kalengenda, rapeinao mombehoemba hai Poeë Isa. Pandita hai goeroe bara ara aoe rakabilai taoena bosa himbela Poeë Isa, poealo, kaindi, bara tinda Poeë Isa, haodi pea kaletana, lawi ane kaindi mekakae i Poeë Ala. Pandita hai goeroe bara rakakabaha mopakihawai hai mopakoi Poeë Isa.

Hambela raanti taoena i Poeë Isa taoena hadoea aoe bilo hai ntoeli. Taoena iti napakaoha Poeë Isa, mewali meitami matana, peisami mololita. Raoeli taoena bosa : Tooe anana Poeë Ala Poeë Isa ide, lawi nodo gaga kamakoeasana. Mesoedoe goeroe To Iahoedi : Bara Anana Poeë Ala, topokantoeri, hai pane napopeloho kantoenda taoena. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Moapa hai pane nodo nioli ? Ane ampoe sooe mampopeloho hangkaampoe soena, ba tooe babehianda taoena iti ? Ba nioli mpoeoe taoena mokantoe moingihhi kantoena rangana ? Ane tooe koepopeloho kantoe, manotomi koeanti Inaona Poeë Ala, lawi batena ide aoe mmpopeloho kantoe.

27. Ngkora Pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa.

I poantina ngKora Marasa hai topegoeroena, ba i soena ba i soenda taoena, ane molololita Poeë Isa hai taoena bosa, motoedoeangaa ia rara i Poeë Ala, bosa belana napandiri lolitana ; lawi ide naita moroea laloenda taoena bosa.

I ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa iti, mopandiri pea gaoenta alo²na, lawi natoenggai Poeë Isa ina moroea laloenta, bona taita ane nooemba katoewonta, ane manoto laloenta i Poeë Ala. Lawi ope² babehianta alo²na mampantolea laloenta ; aoe tapololita, aoe tatobo, aoe takingki, pokalena bitinta hai taita, ope² hangko i laloenta iti. Ane manoto laloenta, manoto, pololitanta, pokalenta, petobonta, pohintoewoeta hai ranganta, pelioena mani penombata i Poeë Ala hangaa² manoto. Ane bara manoto laloenta, bara manoto pololitanta, ba pokalena watanta, ba pohintoewoeta hai ranganta, hangaa² motengko ope².

Aoe napopaitaake Poeë Isa i pandirina, idemi : Laloenta taoena kanotona hai potengkona, tongawa i babehianta alo²na pelioena mani penombata i Poeë Ala hai pohintoewoeta hai ranganta alo²na. Pane worike napopaitaa laloena Poeë Ala irikita taoena, maahi hai mabila mpoeoe, himbela laloena oemanta irikita anana hai manoto wori, bara naoende Poeë Ala aoe motengko. Naoende mpoeoe Poeë Ala mopakanoto laloenta ane motengko, agaiana ane matoea laloenta, natendemoke Poeë Ala.

Idemi ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa : Pehadingi, koeoliakaoe lolitana taoena mantoeda. Ara taoena lao mantoeda. I pantoedana ide, tinoedana hanggaa manawo i tanga rara. Iti tampo matoea, naihe²ki taoena alo²na, idomi hai pane bara mesoea i tampo tinoeda iti, maimi tadasi, natilo ope².

Hanggaa tinoedana manawo i tampo kewatoe, bara makoemba tampo i wongko watoe, idomi hai pane bara kaladoe pasakoea. Idomi hai pane bara wori kaladoe poeakana pare, mawia gaga katoewona. Kanasi-mbakina pea alo, malaoemi, lawi bara maroho katoewona.

Pane hantanga tinoedana manawo i laloe dana ; toewo pare, toewo pea wori dana, bara mahae pare iti nanangimi dana, barapi toewo, dana pearai aoe toewo.

Hanggaa mani tinoedana kana i tampo maroa, maroedoe katoewona, mangkami napepare ampoena, ngkaia mpoeoe rasina, lawi ane hangkoto aoe natoeda, hantanga hangatoe kotona naala, hantanga ini poelona, hantanga taloe poelona. Hampaindemi ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa aoe : Taoena Mantoeda hangana.

Opemi padoe taoena bosa, raoeli topegoeroena Poeë Isa : Bara mani kiisa ngkora pandiri aoe noeolia taoena bosa inona. Mesoedoe Poeë

Isa : Moapa hai pane bara mani nahoemba laloemi ? Inee matoea laloemi, himbela laloenda taoena bosa, membongo talinganda. A gaiana, ane bara mani niisa lempona, koeoeliakaoe. Pehadingi : Taoena mantoeda koeoeli inona, iami taoena anoe moanti Ngkora Marasa, ngkorana Poeë Ala himbela iko ide, lawi Ngkora Marasa, koehawoe i laloenda taoena. Tampo aoe rapowiangi, iti laloenda taoena aoe masadi. Hantanga bara oto hoeba mesoesa i laloena Ngkora Marasa, maimi Tokadake, naingihi, ide koepandiria tinoeda aoe manawo i mata rara, mai natilo tadasi.

Tinoeda aoe manawo i tampo kewatoe, hai pane bara maroho poeakana, itimi ngkorana Poeë Ala nahadi taoena aoe bara kaladoe pekirina. Taoena iti ane nahadimi ngkorana Poeë Ala, naoeli : A, itiri koeoende, koehadimi katoena. Mole nahadi peari haodi, bara hoeba nawoli maroa i laloena, lawi ane naele²mi rangana, ba rakabosai, maeami matana, bara mboelipi napoinalai Ngkora Marasa.

Hai ara wori taoena mohadi ngkorana Poeë Ala, koepandiria tinoeda aoe manawo i laloe dana. Iami taoena aoe ngkaia gaga pasaokina ngaa-ngaana alo²na, ba pasaokina doi, ba podagana, ba baloe²na, iti pea aoe i laloena, himbela tampo kedana, barapi toewo pare.

Aoe koeoeli i kahopoana, iami taoena aoe mabila laloena i Poeë Ala, napomahile mpoeoe mohadi ngkorana Poeë Ala. Ane toami iti i laloena, napepekiri, barapi nakabaha, bara natende, naoela mpoeoe, maroho pekingkina i Poeë Ala. Taoena iti koepandiria tampo aoe maroa rapantoedai pare, hangaa-nga mewali, ngkaia powoeana, himbela ngkorana Poeë Ala mowoea i laloenta. Idemi woena : Taoena barapi hengke, nakabahami mampehoeroengi dakena rangana, barapi naoende mopakawo rangana, ba mampoiwalia taoena, kehapi iwalina napokaahimi. Nodo womoke ikita ane tapokaahi Poeë Ala, tabalikimi laloenta, aoe kadake tatende, aoe maroa takingki. Idemi lempona Ngkora Pandiri aoe Taoena Mantoeda hangana.

28. Ngkora Pandirina Poeë Isa (oempoekina).

Ide wori ngkora pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa : Ara taoena hadoea mantoeda pare i bondena. Kaindi, letami taoena, maimi taoena kadake, nahawoe pare² mogalo hai pare, bara naita ampoe bonde. Mahae toewomi pare, toewo wori pare² iti, napotingkara hawina hai pane lao napetoemboeia ampoena : Nooembami, ampoe, tinoeda aoe maroa tatoeda, i katoewona ide kiita pare² pea hantanga toewo. Mesoedoe ampoena : Ohooehe pare²

aoe toewo bara iti tinoedanta, hangaa² aoe nahawoe taoena aoe kadake laloena iriko. Napekoene hawina : Nooemba, kiwoekami iti pare² ? Mesoedoe ampoena : Ineepa hampai, bati pahi niwoeka pare hai pare². Patoendehiami toewo hihimbela ; ane hawemi i peparenta, pane hangko ragaari pare² rapatani, pare wori rapatani ; pare rawoli i tambaroe, pare² radampoenga hai rahoewe.

Ngkora pandiri ide, lempona node : Taoena aoe mantoeda pare, iami Poeë Isa, powiangaana Poeë Isa ide hoemadoenia. Aoe raoeli pare, iami taoena aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala, pare² iami taoena aoe motende Poeë Ala. Taoena aoe mohawoe pare², hangaa² Tokadake, lawi nawoli hawina i tanganda taoena maroa, bona kadake katoewona. Aoe naoeli Poeë Isa tempo peparea, iti kahopoana doenia. Lawi nodomi pangoelina Poeë Ala : Palikaamide toewo taoena kadake hihimbela hai taoena maroa, hawemi i kaopeana doenia, pane koegaaki. Aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala, hangaa² toewo hihimbela hai Oemana i laloe Soeroega ; aoe kadake, i hira i Api Mahile kaaraanda.

Tapakaroa mpoeoe batike toewo pare². Lawi taita pare², mawia pea katoewona, maroedoe ; kehapi bara rawala, bara rakampai, kehapi nakoekoe baola lolona, bara wori mate, ba nahewoki taoena, bara maoe toena. Inee tapatoendehia laloenta i kakadakeana, bara mahae himbela bonde kepare² laloenta, mewali ikita ide toewo pare², barapake napoinalai Poeë Ala.

Ane pare ratoeda, rabahi, rawala, rakampai aoe i bonde keowai, raowaihi. Nodemi ane ikita toewo pare, hangaa² napoinalaimoke Poeë Ala, agaiana takampai aoe maroa i laloenta, inee tapatoendehia. Maka-kaemoke i Poeë Ala, bona napopewaliake aoe maroa iti i laloenta, himbela pare aoe mahile boendoena ; tapokalanga mewali toewo pare², agina takabilai toewo pare.

Naoeli wori Poeë Isa : Taoena aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala, ia himbela taoena aoe mokae tampo i bondena, namangki oenga pea naita ara boelawa ngkaia aoe nawoeni ampoena hangkoia ; doeoena mate, bara naoeli²a taoena, hai pane barapi ara aoe mangisa kaaraana. Kanahoe-mbana taoena iti boelawa, matana mpoeoe laloena, hai bara mani hampai naala lawi bara ia ampoe tampo iti. Ido hai pane nawoli mboeli i paidaana ope² boelawa iti, pane lao napobaloe anoena ope² : Baoelana, waroena, banana, bona naboeke meholo tampo kaaraana boelawa iti, lawi naoeli i laloena : Kehapi matanta ope² anoengkoekoe, bara koepenosoi, lawi boelawa iti aoe koekabilai ntepoeoe.

Naoeli Poeë Isa : Ane manoto ntepoeoemi i laloemoe Ngkora Marasa, noeisami kaboelawana, barapi noepenosoi aoe noekabilai hangkoia ; batena aoe noekabilai, bona ara Ngkora Marasa i laloemoe.

Hampaka wori ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa, aoe bara mosisala

lempona : Ara hadoena taoena aoe naise mampeita moetiara, lawi naise mopilei aoe masoeli holona i taoena aoe mampomaroa. Nahaoki mpoeoemi taoena pangisa iti, moetiara aoe makara² ntepoeoe hai masoeli holona, iti ina naholo. Bara mahae kanahaokina, nahoemba mpoeoemi haogoe aoe bara ara kahimbelaana. Kamahilena inaona mehola, napobaloemi anoena ope², naholomi moetiara makara iti, bara nahoho inaona.

Hampaka wori ngkorana Poeë Isa mampopandiri poparentana Poeë Ala, node naoeli : Himbela taoena modala i tahi ; ane nahadi boekemi, naore i wiwi ntahi, napilei ihina. Aoe i laloe dala iti, bosa hangana, agaiiana ihi tahi ope², hantanga baœ maroa raande, hantanga bara ara boendoena. Napilei taoena modala iti baœna ; aoe maroa naala, aoe kadake natende. Bara wori ntanina i kaopeana doenia. Lawi taoena i poparentana Poeë Ala himbela ihi dala, hantanga raala, hantanga ratende. Malaekana Poeë Ala mogaa taoena ; aoe maleogoe laloena mampokaahi Poeë Ala, ia napatoewo Poeë Ala tanoeanana, aoe bara, ia ratende.

29. Podoeangana Poeë Isa i Rano Galilea.

Katoewona Poeë Isa i tanga taoena, ikita pea taoena aoe nakatoewoa, bara halaloena pea, ba tinana, napokaahi ; taoena ope² aoe hawe iria, napololita napekoene ba apa mai naala iria. Aoe mapepa laloena, napetoemboeia kaboelana laloena Poeë Ala irikita taoena, bona mangaa mboeli laloena. Aoe mahai napakaoha, aoe napesawii anitoe kadake, napopeloho anitoe i laloena. Agaiiana babehiana ope² iti mopakalenge mpoeoe Poeë Isa. Lawi ide hadoea ntaninami pololitana hai Poeë Isa, ide wori hadoea ntanina womi pololitana, bara maœ malai taoena lao² i Poeë Isa. Ina napopesoele he taoena iti, bara naboekoe, lawi maahi i taoena Poeë Isa, naanti kamahilena laloena irikita taoena hai pane bara napoinalai kamalengena watana.

Ane nahadi Poeë Isa ina nanangi karoemihina, kamalengena, meka-kaemi ia i Oemana hai pane hangko marohori boœna. Leta wori Poeë Isa, agaiiana bara hanoemba kaletana, bosa wori belana narœa taoena aoe mai motako ia.

Hambela natoedoe Poeë Isa topegoeroena mokadipoera doœnga, ina lao i ntandaoroepena Rano Galilea, lawi napeinao hadoedœana hampai, mekaœ i Poeë Ala. Mesawimi hai topegoeroena, mosoemombami

Poeë Isa, maroa posoemombana, matoeroemi leta i laloe doeanga. Mahae keboeoeemi himboeroe, barapi mewali podoeanganda, mogalo mobohe, barapi maroa, lawi nalioemi ropo wiwi doeanganda, boekemi owai i laloe doeanga, manangi topotaboeiki. Ope² topegoeroena langamohe, raroea Poeë Isa, raoeli : Poeë, Poeë, pearo barapake toewo !



Mearo mpoeoemi Poeë Isa, meangka, nakambaroa himboeroe hai ropo, napopengkaroo, lintoemi himboeroe, lenemi tahi, pâne nakambaroa topegoeroena, naoeli : Koi gaga pampoinalaimi Poeë Ala, aoe ampoena tampo hai owai. Hampoamohe taoena iti, raoeli : Mogalo himboeroe hai ropo mampoinalai pekambaroana Poeë Isa.

30. Taoena magila napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Bara mahae, wetami Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, mendaoeloehē mo-loemaomohe lao i boëanda taoena. Bara mani hawe maroa i laloe boëa, hidoepami hai taoena magila, aoe napepesawii anitoe. Barapi rapalioe ampoe wanoea taoena iti roo² i boëa, lawi ane mesawimi anitoena, kadake laloena, hai maroho mboeli, nanangihe taoena aoe maroho. Rahiloe, rahangkala, bara napoinalai. Ido hai pane roo²mi i taloemba, barapi mewaroe, mogalo mepewe barapi naoende.

Poitana pea Poeë Isa taoena iti nagagoemi, mekambaroa anitoe i laloena, naoeli : Barako koeoende, oio, Isa, anana Poeë Ala ora, peloho, ineengkai mai noepopeahi². Mekoene Poeë Isa : Hemako ? Mehana anitoe iti : Ikami Anitoe Bosa hangangki, lawi ikami bosa mpoeoen-gkai.

Hoengkoe i wiwi rona, naita Poeë Isa rara boë hambangoena. Napope-loho Poeë Isa anitoe bosa iti i taoena, napopesoea i boë. Melangka boë hambangoena iti, mengkanawohe i pingke rano, toa i owai, mate posoe. Melangkami toporewoe boë iti, lao napetoemboeia ampoena kamatenda boëna. Bara mahae, hawemi ampoe boë, naita iti tomagila hangkoia, ide² manotomi laloena, mewaroemi, mohoedami hihimbela hai Poeë Isa. Napeinao ampoe boë iti mokambaroa Poeë Isa anti kamatena boëna, agaiana naita tomagila napakanotomi Poeë Isa laloena, ido hai langami i Poeë Isa, barapi bai mokambaroa. Lao pearai i Poeë Isa, naoeli : Mesoelemoko Poeë, i kami langamongkai.

Mesawi mboelimi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i doeanganda, meoelami taoena aoe maohami kamagilana. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Ineeko meoela iriko, agina laomoko rei i halaloemoehē, petoemboeiahe taoena iti kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala irio.

Mesoele mpoeoemi taoena iti, modoeanga mboelimi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena ; bara mahae wetamohe.

31. Ana ntowawine mate napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa.

Wetamohe, mendaoeloemi Poeë Isa i wanoea Kapenaœ, lioe² lao radoepa taoena bosa. Lawi mahaemi rapepegia taoena iti Poeë Isa, hai ide hawemi, lioe² ralimboe. Ara wori inditi taoena hadoea topokampai paminggoea i Kapenaœ, Iairoe hangana. Taoena iti lao mogagoe Poeë Isa, hoengkoemi, molingkoedoe i lindona Poeë Isa, naoeli : Poeë, poka-

hia wongkoia anangkoe towawine, mantimi haina ide², karao mpoeoemi inaongkoe, mole matem i pae deade. Maahi laloena Poeë Isa, meelami i Iairoe lao i soena, ina barapi peisa loemao, kabosanda taoena mobandoe. Tanganda moloemao maole², membalili sangka Poeë Isa, napekoene : Hema mokingki badoengkoe ? Mengele Petoeroe naoeli : Moapari hai noepekoene nodo, Poeë, lawi oio naoepi hai naboehoela taoena



bosa ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Bara koeoeli napakapiina taoena, agaiana hangaa² ara aoe naoa mekingki i badoengkoe, lawi roho boeengkoe maingihimi hantanga. Mehana towawine hadoea : Ineena noepokaroempoe, Poeë, koeoa mpoeoemi mekingki i badoemoe, lawi iko mahaina roemihi. Hampoelomi hai rompare bara koekakabaha mohaoki pakoe-lina, ba hangkiami doingkoe matanta i sandohe, barana maoha. Ido hai koeoeli : Agina laona i Poeë Isa, agaiana oio tangamoe moloemao, napopeala taoena, ido hai pane barana bai mopalerako. Ido hai koe-hoengkoekiko, koepetobo badoemoe, hai lie²na maoha. Hai inee peako roempoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Maroho mpoeoe laloemoe mampo-

inalai Poeë Ala, lawi roho boeengko hangko i Poeë Ala melimbami irio hantanga, hai paneko maoha. Noeendemi Poeë Ala aoe mopa-kaohako.

Roomi mololita node, lioe²mi Poeë Isa, lao i soena Iairoe. Himba hoengko, nadoepami taoena aoe hangko i soena Iairoe, naelia : Kehapi barapi noepalera Poeë Isa, anamoe matem. Nahadimi Poeë Isa pololitana taoena iti, membalili i Iairoe, naelia : Inee bata laloemoe, pinalai peamonade.

Hawemi i soena Iairoe, mengkahe Poeë Isa, bara napalioe taoena bosa, mesoea i laloe soe, topegoeroena taloe naporanga : Petoeroe, Iohane hai Iakoboe, hai inana hai oemana anangkoi mate. Mowoomi nganganda taoena moteriahi tomate, naeli Poeë Isa : Nikabahami teria, anangkoi ide bara mate, leta oto. Raele² taoena iti Poeë Isa, lawi manoto i laloena anangkoi iti matem.

Laomi Poeë Isa i taoena mate, nakingki taiena, naeli : Anangkoe, pearo ! Toewo mpoeemi anangkoi iti, naeli Poeë Isa : Paande !

Tingkarami laloena Iairoe hai towawinena. Bara napepalioengi Poeë Isa rapetoemboei taoena iti i rangana aoe nababehi iti, naeli : Ane tolelemi, barapi nakakabaha taoena mai mamperapi iriko mopatoewo mboeli tomatenda.

32. Poeë Isa i boëa Nasare.

Poloemaona Poeë Isa i tampo Galilea mampetoemboei Ngkora Marasa, hawe wori Poeë Isa i Nasare, boëa kaarana hangko anangkoi mani. Kana i alo minggoe, laomi Poeë Isa i paminggoea hihimbela hai ampoe wanoea ope², mobasa soerana Poeë Ala, menomba i Poeë Ala mampetoemboei Ngkora Marasa.

Teroehoemi taoena, meangkami Poeë Isa i tanganda taoena mohoeda, naperapi soera bona nabasaa taoena. Natandongia topokampai paminggoea iria soera kaarana pambolina Galara Iesaea. Nawoke Poeë Isa soera iti, nabasa ; node pangoelina soera nabasa : Inaona Poeë Ala koeanti i laloengko, lawi napangkamona Poeë Ala moantia taoena meahi² Ngkora Ngkatana Laloe ; natoedoemona mangoelia taoena ratawani katekabahana ; taoena boeta bona meita mboeli matana ; mokabaha taoena rahaka, mampetoemboei tempo kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala.

Opemi nabasa, nawilolo mboelimi Poeë Isa soera iti, nawei mboeli

topokampai paminggoea, pane mohoeda ina mololita. Mapari haodi nahadi ina mololita i taoena kahambomboëana hangkoia, lawi taoena iti hantitinoewoena hantanga, hampowadi²na hai hamposikolana hangkoia ; iti hai pane naoeli laloena : Ba barana rapoinalai taoena iti. Agaiiana To Nasare ide koepetoemboeia worihe Ngkora Marasa, ba rapoinalai, ba bara, agaiiana koepetoemboeiahe.

Mongkora mpoeoemi Poeë Isa naoeli : Alo ide naihiimi Poeë Ala pambo-lina Galara Iesaea aoe koebasaakaoe inona, lawi ikomi aoe naoeli Galara Iesaea i soerana, ikomi aoe napangka Poeë Ala mampetoemboeia taoena ngkorana, mopakanoto laloenda taoena, mohompoa salanda, mopatinda laloenda taoena aoe masoesa laloenda. Inee peana nioelia himbela naoeli wati : „Sando pakoelii watamoe”. Ope² aoe noebabehi i boëa Kapenaœ, babehia woringkai kahambomboëamoe !

Mohadi ngkorana Poeë Isa ide, matanami laloenda taoena i paminggoea, naoeli : Lolita ide koeoende mohadi. Naoempoekimi Poeë Isa ngkorana naoeli :

Agaiiana koeoeliakaoe : Bara ara galara aoe napoinalai taoena kahambomboëana. Nipekiri Galara Elia hangkoia. Marimi taoena i tampo ide taloe parena hai ini woelana, agaiiana ope² taoena hangamba²na napatoendehia peahe i kamariminda, lawi natoedoemi Poeë Ala Galara Elia lao i towawine bamba hadoea, topoanitoë, taoena meahi² ide napatoewo i kamarimina. Nipekiri wori Galara Elisa : Bosa taoena ketangga i tampota To Israeli, agaiiana batena aoe napakaoha Galara Elisa Naama, tadoelakona toëana To Samoe, bara i kita katoewona.

Kanahadina taoena i paminggoea ngkorana Poeë Isa ide, kadakemi laloenda, meangka ope², rahaka Poeë Isa, napopeloho i paminggoea. Pane raanti taoena iti Poeë Isa i kabe i woentoe wanoea, raoeli ina ranawo noœ Poeë Isa inditi, bona mate moroempa watoe mahile i keke. Agaiiana bara rasaoeroe, lawi menggolimi Poeë Isa, nagiahe taoena iti, napalehi.

33. Taoena mahai i Kana Rengke napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Mosoesa To Iahoedi, mampanaimi Poeë Isa i Ieroesale. Mewali hangalo, moloëmaomi Poeë Isa i hambali bente, lao mampeita taoena mahai i kana rengke. Owai iti himbela aoe nahaa lenggena toemboe i tampo, hambela-hambela naita taoena rengke² i tangana, lawi nakakalea malaëka. Naoeli taoena : Taoena mahai aoe measo ngoeroe²na, i owai iti

roomi nakalea malaeka, ia maoha, ba apa² hakina. Naaromi taoena soe mahile inditi, aoe lima hologana, boekemi soe iti kabosana tomahai mampegia pokalena owai. Ara topaloe, toboeta, tomate sambika, toketangga, mohaoki kamaohaanda i Kana Rengke iti.

Poloeloemaona Poeë Isa i soe iti naita tomahai hadoea aoe taloemi poelona hai oeloe parena mantodiha hakina. Ido hai pane napekoene Poeë Isa : Nooemba, noepeinao maoha ? Mesoedoe tomahai : Koepeinao mpoeoe Poeë, agaiana ane rengkemi owai, bara ara taoena mampokaa-hina, lao moanti i owai. Ina laona hadoedoeangkoe, barana polo measo, kadangkoe malingkati, hangaa² napehindoroengina rangangkoe aoe malingkati mani, mewali koepepekiri barapana maoha dide. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Peangka, pahaa alemoe hai longamoe, laomoko rei soemoe. Kanahadina taoena iti lolitana Poeë Isa, meangka mpoeoemi, lawi maroho mboelimi nahadi. Pane naala longana, nalolo alena, napahaa, lioe² padoe, lawi naboekoemi moloemao. Poloemaona ide, laomi i soe Penombaa, bona raita tadoelako menomba kamaohanami.

Kapesoeana i laloe wanoea Ieroesale, mombehoembami hai taoena. Rakambaroa taoena, raelia : Palia mopahaa ale hai longa i alo minggoe. Mesoedoe taoena mahai aoe maohami : Aoe mopakaohana, ia motoedoena mopahaa alengkoe hai longangkoe ide. Mekoene hampololitana : Hemako mopakaoha ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Bara koeisa, lawi bara mpoeoe woa naisa ka-Poeë-Isana.

Himpalioemohe taoena iti aoe maohami hakina, laomi i Soe Penombaa. Bara mahae hawe wori Poeë Isa inditi, nahoemba taoena iti, naelia : Ide oio maohamoko, inee mboeliko masala i Poeë Ala, bati mboeli noehoemba aoe kadake.

Hangko manotori laloena taoena iti hai pane lao napetoemboeia To Iahoedi ka-Poeë-Isana aoe mopakaoha ia. Ido hai rahaoki To Iahoedi rara mopakanawo Poeë Isa, kadana napakainti ada mpaminggoe. Bara oto hoeba napokatana kamaahina laloena Poeë Isa i hangka-to-Iahoe-dina, mahina laloena i Poeë Isa, aoe manoto mpoeoe laloena.

34. Taoena lima saboena napaande Poeë Isa.

Karoo²na Poeë Isa i Kapenaoe, bara nakakabaha taoena lao² i soena. Aoe mapari i kamantimina laloena, ba i kamahaina watana, mai hahahe i Poeë Isa, lawi raisa : ngkorana Poeë Isa mopakangaa laloenda, mopakaoha hakinda. Agaiana Poeë Isa hambela-hambela barapi natora

maande, bara natora leta, barapi peisa mekakaë i Poeë Ala, kabosanda taoena mebagoi. Ido hai natoedoe topegoeroena, naoeliahe : Kadipoera doeanga, laoke indoroëpe i hambali rano, koepeinao roo² hadoedoe-angkoe i tampo boa, koepalehi hampai taoena aoe mobagoina i alo²na hai wengi²na.



Mesawimi i doeanga hai topegoeroena, mosoemombami Poeë Isa. Mahae, wetamohe, mesore i tampo boa, roo²mi Poeë Isa hadoedoeana, peisami laloena mekakaë i Poeë Ala, barapi nabagoi taoena. Aгаiana naitami taoena bosa pesorena i hambali rano, raoli lao rahaoki Poeë Isa inditi. Metalintimohe moela² Poeë Isa, menana² poloemaonda i wiwi rano, mahae, rahoemba mpoeoemi Poeë Isa. Bosa mpoeoemi taoena teroehoe mboeli i Poeë Isa, paka taoena i wiwi rano. Hai barahe napopeloho Poeë Isa taoena iti; kehapi napalehimohe hampai taoena bosa, lawi hawemohe mehaoki, napololitaamohe Poeë Isa. Aoe mahai napakaoha, aoe napeinao mohadi ngkorana, naponkoraa. Indoweimi alo, tangana mani mololita Poeë Isa, barapi naboehoe inao kamakaindina.

Mekambaroami topegoeroena, naoeli : Noekabahami, Poeë, mongkora, noetoedoemohe taoena bosa, ina tampoemi alo, agina mesoelemi ope² taoena i boëanda, marimimohe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Bara, ikita mopaa-ndehe. Mesoedoe topegoeroena : Bara taboekoe mopaandehe taoena aoe nodo gaga kabosanda, lawi bakoenta haodi-odi pea, batena roti lima ogoena, baœe rombaa. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Anti mai ! Pane naoelia taoena bosa : Mohoedamokaoe maroa². Naalami Poeë Isa roti lima ogoena hai baœe rombaa iti, pane mengoa i langi, mekakae i Poeë Ala. Roo iti, nabise² roti hai baœe, natandoangia topegoeroena, bona nakira²ahe taoena bosa. Maandemi taoena ope², maboehoe, bara oto hoeba ope raande aoe rakira²ahe. Natoedoe Poeë Isa topegoeroena, naoeli : Niroeroe labina, bati mangkahakei aoe raande. Naroeroe topegoeroe labina i koeroe, boekemi koeroe hampoelo hai roogoe. Imbanda taoena aoe napaande Poeë Isa, tobalilo lima saboena, towawine hai anangkoi bara raimba.

Roomohe napaande taoena bosa iti, naoeli Poeë Isa : Laomokaoe maroa², bona polo hawekaoe, lawi ide² makaindimi. Naita Poeë Isa, rapeinaomi taoena bosa mampodatoe ia, bara naoende, naoeli : Bara ido koekamaia i wongko doenia ide, ina mopaandekaoe alo²na. Ane ido pea nioelaana, manoto bara nikabilai ngKora Marasa aoe koeantiakaoe mai aoe hangko i Poeë Ala. Paandemi alo²na, niboekoe oto mohaoki, Ngkora Marasa nihaoki iriko.

35. Poloemaona Poeë Isa i wongko Rano.

Opemohe padoe taoena bosa, natoedoe wori Poeë Isa topegoeroena, naoeli : Mesoelemokaoe, niantimi doeanganta, iko mampataniana hampai hadoedoeangkoe. Padoe mpoeoemohe taoena iti, raantimi doe-anga, roo²mi Poeë Isa hoedoedoeana, mengkaroo haodi. Pengkaroono ide, bara ntanina, mekakae pea i Poeë Ala, lawi naoeli i Oemana indora ope² aoe napomapari laloena alo²na. Idemi roho aoe naporoho Poeë Isa.

Ane podoeanganda topegoeroena, bara gaga mewali, barahe polo weta, lawi mampohidoepaahe himboeroe keboeoe. Mahaemi kaindi i tanga Rano manihe, doeanganda menggoli² pea, bara tegesoe. Mahile mpoeoe ropo, bara tebinihi homba, barapahe tepobohe. Mapari mpoeoe rahadi taoena iti, raoeli rapetoemoea kamabaana, ba mengkaroo pea woa ropo.

Tangana node mempanaoeloemi mai Poeë Isa hangko i wongko

boeloe pekakaeana tanga kaindi. Toami i wiwi Rano, laomi Poeë Isa moloemao i wongko owai, mogagoe topegoeroena, lawi naisami kama-parinda taoena iti, nahoemba angi i tanga Rano. Hoengkoemi i doeanga, raitami topegoeroena, mai taoena loemao i wongko owai, bara raisa, lawi makaindi mani. Ido hai monganga-ngangahe taoena iti, lawi naantihe kalangana laloenda. A, raoeli, olooe mai tomate ! Peloho ! Peloho !



Ineengkai mai noeala ! Inditi nakambaroamohe Poeë Isa topegoeroena, naoeli : Apa nipokalanga ? Ikomi dide hawe irikamoe !

Maeami matanda topegoeroena, raoeli : A, haodi tawoerami Poeë Isa, himbela barapi taoende. Ido hai nahanai Petoeroe : Ane oiomi, Poeë, koedoepako, oio pea motoedoena loemao i wongko owai. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Mai moko ! Mendaoeloe Petoeroe, toa i owai, loemao. Bara mani karao poloemaona, nanangimi langana, barapi napoinalai lolitana Poeë Isa, kakeboeoenana pea himboeroe hai ropo aoe napoinalai. Nahadi Petoeroe katiri-tiriami i laloe owai, ido hai mokakio Poeë Isa, naoeli :

Poeë, noehoremana, ina tirimona dide! Nadoko Poeë Isa taiena Petoeroe, naore, pane naoelia: Oio bara mahile pepoinalaimoe iriko; apa noepokarao inao, ane ara otona indo?

Mesawi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, teboea i laloe doeanga, tindami ropo mengkaroomi himboeroe, bara mahae wetamohe taoena iti.

Tanga kanapoinalaina Petoeroe Poeë Isa, mewalimi poloemaona i wongko owai, himbela ikita, ane tapoinalai Poeë Isa, barake nanangi kamapepana laloenta, ba kamaparina katoewonta, barapake tiri. Agaiana ane tapatoedali laloenta hai barapi taita Poeë Isa, batena ropo pea aoe taita, himboeroe tahadi, tirimoke, nanangi kaparina katoewonta. Inditi nakambaroamoke Poeë Isa, naoeli: Apa noepotepe laloe, ane ara otona indo? Node pehanainta: Poeë, noehorema wongkoia, oio pea aoe koepoinalai; oio pea aoe moboekoe.

36. Pololitana Poeë Isa hai towawine to Kanani.

Moloemao mboelimi Poeë Isa, tetoro² poloemaona i tampo Galilea. Mahae, hawemi i pariolona tamponda To Iahoedi hai To Kanani, nali-oemi pariolo tampo iti, hawemi i tamponda To Kanani. Taoena iti hangambana, bara To Iahoedi, bara worihe rapohintoewoea taoena iti, lawi topoanitoehe, bara mangisa Poeë Ala. Naoeli laloena Poeë Isa, bara pea ina koepatongawa koeasangkoë inditi, lawi bara ina rapoinalai taoena iti koeasana Poeë Isa aoe hangko i Poeë Ala kamaina; kadana raisa Poeë Ala, hangaa² raoeli: Ara pakeana Poeë Isa, ara isana, ba ara basana, hai pane naboeke mobabehi aoe bara naboeke taoena.

Poloemaonda i tamponda To Kanani ide, ara hadoea towawine meoela i Poeë Isa, bara nakakabaha mekakakio: Poeë, pokaahia wongkoia anangkoe, napesoeangi anitoe, mapari nahadi. Mahaemi pekakakiona node, bara napembalilingi Poeë Isa napatoendehia pea. Agaiana bara nakakabaha towawine iti mekakakio; mahae, membalilimi Poeë Isa, naoelia towawine iti: Iko toedoeana Poeë Ala i To Iahoedi, bara i taoena ntanina. Ane koepatongawa koeasangkoë i taoena tohandarena, barana taoena manoto, himbela koeala andea anangkoi, koewei dike. Mesoedoe towawine iti: Tooe, Poeë, aoe noeoli, agaiana ane maboehoemi anangkoi, pentaraana kira dike; mahile koeasamoe aoe raitami To Iahoedi, koepeinao wori, koeita haodi. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Mahile kanoepoinalaingkoë, hai pane tooe pehanamoe. Laomoko i soemoe, anamoe maohami.

Padoemi towawine iti, hawe i soena, nahoemba anana maohami. Hai pane napakaoha Poeë Isa, lawi naita towawine iti, bara polo maleloe laloena, maroho laloena mampoinalai Poeë Isa.

37. Poeë Isa i boeloe hai Galara rodoea.

Bara mahae hangko inditi, napekoenemi Poeë Isa i topegoeroena : Nooemba pangoelinda taoena bosa kana iko ? Mesoedoe topegoeroena : Pangoelinda taoena bosa bara manoto ; hantanga mangoeli oio Iohane,



aoe napapatemi toeana Herode, hai toewo mboeli. Hantanga mangoeli : Hadoea Galara aoe matem i hangkoia, hai toewo mboeli, ba Galara Elia, ba hema. Mekoene mboeli Poeë Isa : Hai i kamoe, nooemba pangoelimi kana iko ? Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Oio Poeë Isa Masehi, Anana

Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tooe noeoli, iko mpoeoemi Anana Poeë Ala, aoe nadandi Poeë Ala i toioroenta. Agaiana iko ina napopeahi²na taoena, rapakaroegina, panena ratende, rahakana pandita, goeroe, tadoelako menomba, panena rapapate. Kataloena alona hangko i kamateangkoe, mearo mboelina. Ido hai koeoliakaoe : Taoena aoe napeinao meoela iriko, inee mampepemahile i katoewona. Lawi taoena aoe magasi mohaoki inao ngkararoe, hangaa² matanta inaona i bokona. Agaiana toena aoe bara langa mate, aoe metangge iriko, taoena iti nakadipoera Poeë Ala inaona. Apa mpoeoemi boendoena taoena morasi i doenia ide, ane matanta tanoeanana i bokona ?

Pehanana Petoeroe ide i Poeë Isa, naoli : Oio Poeë Isa Masehi, lempona : Oio Poeë Isa aoe rapangka, tadoelako i kamawangaana katoewo ; aoe taoela aoe tapoinalai, aoe takabilai. Itimi hai pane ara wori hanganta i kita aoe moela Poeë Isa : Taoena Masehi, Hantanga mangoeli : Taoena Sarani ; ane rapalioe² : Taoena Nasarani, lempona : Taoena aoe hangko i boëa Nasare, boëa kaaraana Poeë Isa hangkoia.

Inimi wengina pesoelena hangko i tampo To Kanani, mempanaimi Poeë Isa i boeloe haogoe lao mekakae i Poeë Ala, taloe topegoeroena naporanga : Petoeroe, Iohane hai Iakoboe. Teboeami i boeloe, mekakaemi Poeë Isa i Poeë Ala ; tangana nodo raita topegoeroena, ntaninami lenggena Poeë Isa, waroena mengkila²mi, boela ntepoeoemi. Raita wori taoena iti, taoena rodoea i holana Poeë Isa mpotimali, Poeë Isa i tangana, hadoea galara Moesa, hadoea galara Elia, paka mengkila² lindonda hai watanda. Galara rodoea iti molololita hai Poeë Isa.

Tingkara laloenda topegoeroe taloe iti, lawi ide naitami Poeë Isa i peawana, napakahilemi Poeë Ala ; lawi Galara Moesa hai Galara Elia galara mahile hangkoia, agaiana Poeë Isa i tangana peangkana, lawi ide aoe mahile i taoena taloe iti. Agaiana peawana Poeë Isa aoe raita topegoeroena ide, polo mambali, ido hai naoli Petoeroe : Poeë, haodi maroa indengkai, kibabehiakaoe bambaroe taloe ogoena, panta² hadoea². Bara tooe pololitana Petoeroe iti, kahowana oto pea nalolita, naelimi, naoli laloena : Bati polo mambali pea wana Poeë Isa ide. Mole polo mambali mpoeoeri, lawi raita topegoeroe gawoe makoemba mobaloe-ngkoehi Poeë Isa hai Galara rodoea iti.

Motoempahe topegoeroe, menomba, langa laloenda. Tangana node, rahadi taoena iti ngangana Poeë Ala i gawoe node : Idemi anangkoe aoe koepokaahi, pehadingi ia ! Kalioena pea gawoe iti, mengowa mboeli topegoeroe, Poeë Isa pearai raita hadoedoeana. Balimi peawana, lawi hampalai pea bona raita topegoeroe peawana Poeë Isa, aoe ina nahoe-mba i bokona ane mengkaoremi indorei i Soeroega.

Mandii²mohe topegoeroe taloe iti, bara raoeli² i taoena aoe raita i wongko boeloe iti.

38. Anangkoi aoe madoengka napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Mempanaoeloe mboelimi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena taloe, toa i lempe, nahoemba mboeli topegoeroena hantanga aoe napalehi. Naita taoena iti tanganda mosisasala hai goeroe To Iahoedi, aoe motoleliki ihira. Kanaitana taoena iti, maimi Poeë Isa, nakabahami mololita hai topegoeroe, nagagoe Poeë Isa. Hidoepa hai taoena iti, napekoene Poeë Isa : Apari niposisalai ? Mehana taoena hadoea : Poeë, anangkoe ide napesawii anitoe. Ane nakahaweimi anitoena, naanti, nadampa tewombeka i tampo, mowire hoemena, kakei² ngihina. Bara mahae, mangkaradii, himbela ina mate, mahae pane hangko mearo mboeliri. Naoeli laloengkoe koeanti mai irio. Kadamoe koehoemba, koeoeliahe topegoeroemoe, napopelohoana anitoe i anangkoe, bara rasaoeroe. Pane bara naboeckoe topegoeroena Poeë Isa mopakaoha anangkoi iti, lawi natoemba pea i Poeë Isa, naoeli laloena : Maroa ane bara ara Ampoeta, ia tapegia. Iti hai pane membalili Poeë Isa i topegoeroena ; naoeli : Ane noepoinalai ntepoeoena, kehapina bara nipegia, hangaa² niboeckoe mampebolo koeasangko. Pane naoelia oemana anangkoi : Anti mai iti anamoe ! Lao mpoeoemi naanti anana i lindona Poeë Isa, kapombelindonda hai Poeë Isa, mesawi mboelimi anitoena, tewombeka i tampo, mengkangkawoelela i tampo, mesoepa walengoena, mowire i hoemena. Napekoene Poeë Isa : Mahaemi pae ide mahai ? Mesoedoe oemana anangkoi : Hangko koi²pi anangkoe ide aminami node ; bahangkiami belana naanti anitoena, nalimbata i owai, nawombeka i api, iti hai pane mai koeanti irio; ane boela laloemoe, noepokaahiana anangkoe ane noeboeckoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane noepoinalai raona, pane koeboeckoe. Mekakae oemana anangkoi, naoeli : Koepoinalaiko, Poeë, noepakaroho laloengkoe, bona tooe kakoepoinalaimoe ! Kanaitana Poeë Isa maleogoemi laloena taoena iti, naoelia anitoe : Palehi anangkoi ide, ineemi lia noepesoeangi mboeli ! Mengkawoelelami anangkoi iti, marimbo ngangana monganga, napalehimi anitoena, malimpoe himbela taoena toina matem. Nakingki Poeë Isa taiena, naaro, tonggomi, panehe padoe hai oemana.

Padoemi taoena iti, napekoene topegoeroe i Poeë Isa : Moapari hai pane bara kiboeckoe ikami mampopeloho anitoe iti ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Kadana maroho pekingkimi i Poeë Ala, lawi koeasana pea Poeë Ala aoe mampopeloho anitoe.

39. Ngkora Pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa.

Hambela naita Poeë Isa topegoeroena mombehehe, iti hai napekoene: Apari nipombehehei? Mesoedoe topegoeroena: Aoe kipombehehei ide, mombekoenengkai, ba hemami aoe mahile katoewona irikami ide.

Naalami Poeë Isa anangkoi, nawoli i tanganda topegoeroena, naoeli: Moapa hai nipombehehei kamahilena katoewomi? Peita anangkoi ide, aoe bara naisa mampepemahile i katoewona. Ido hai koeoeliakaoe: Ba hema aoe himbela laloena anangkoi ide laloena, iami aoe mahile katoewona i lindona Poeë Ala.

Ikita ide ane tooe Poeë Ala tapooema, bara taboekoe mampepemahile i katoewonta, himbela anangkoi aoe ina mampepemahile i lindona oemana, bara naboekoe, lawi nahadi mpoeoe, bara ia aoe toewo ioroe, ahina pea oemana aoe napotoewo hangalo hangalo. Nodo wori pehadina laloenta i lindona Poeë Ala.

Hampaka wori salanta i Poeë Ala ngkaia, bara tooe ane mampepemahile taoena masala. Lawi taoena masala, ia himbela taoena moinda, bara wori tooe ane taoena moinda mampepemahile i tonapoin dai. Ide wori aoe naoeliakoe Poeë Isa i ngkora pandiri; node naoeli:

Ara taoena moinda i toeanana, ngkaia mpoeoe indana, hariwoe ringgi. Taoena iti nasingara toeana, naoeli: Noebaearimi indamoe holiga. Mesoedoe taoena iti: Poeë, bara mani ara doingkoe, agaiana ane maahi mani laloemoe, noepepetoemoea mani haodi, hangaa² koehaoki mani aoe koebaearia indakoe irio. Mesoedoe toeana: Barapi noe-hoemba; indamoe ngkaia gaga, agaiana lawi noeperapi ahi iriko, koe-pokaahi mpoeoemoko, barako koehaka, ba mampohoedai indamoe, bara wori. Laomoko i soemoe, barapako keinda. Matanami laloena topoin dai iti, mohadi lolitana toeana, bara mani nahanai hampai. Mahae pane hangko howari lolitana, naoeli: A, maahi mpoeoe laloemoe iriko, Poeë, mentakami laloengkoe irio: doeoengkoe mate, bara koekakabaha mokabilaiko.

Mesoelemi taoena iti i soeana; i tanga rara mohidoepami hai taoena hadoea aoe moinda iria, hampoelo pea woa ringgi. Nakambaroa taoena iti, napopengkaroo i rara, naoeli: Noepegiana hampai, ara lolitangkoe irio. Masoedoe taoena iti: Kehapina bara noesingara, bara nalioe in-ongkoe indakoe irio; ane maahi laloemoe, noepegia hampai, koehaoki mani hampai aoe koepopobaeari indakoe irio. A, naoeli, bara koepoinalai lolitamoe, manawomoko, koepopampohoedaimoko indamoe.

Nahadimi toeana gaoena taoena iti aoe napokaahi hangkoia. Bara naoende toeana, iti hai pane napopeala taoena iti, naoelia: Masilakako mohaka rangamoe. Oio koepokaahimi hangkoia i indamoe aoe ngkaia,

rangamoe bara noepokaahi aoe haodi pea indana. Agina oio koepo-pampohoedai wamoko indamoe ; ane opemi noehompo hangko koekabaha rako koepohawi.

Ikita taoena aoe masala i Poeë Ala, napahimbela Poeë Isa taoena aoe hariwoe ringgi indana. Lawi ane hadoea pea taoena, bara naboe-koe mohompo inda aoe ngkaia iti. Kamaahina pea laloena Poeë Ala aoe mopirisi salanta aoe ngkaia. Hai ane ide tahadi, bara taboekoe mopakanawo ranganta, ane masala ia irikita, kehapi hanooembami salana taoena i rangana, ane tapahimbela hai salana taoena i Poeë Ala, sala i ranga himbela ringgi hampoelo, sala i Poeë Ala himbela ringgi hariwoe. Ido hai naoeli Poeë Isa : Bara naingihi Poeë Ala salanta, ane bara boela laloenta mopirisi salana ranganta irikita.

40. Ngkora Pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa (oempokina).

Hambela ara pandita hadoea hawe i Poeë Isa, mampekoene : No-oembamona, Poeë, apami koebabehi, bona naboe-koe Poeë Ala mopatoewo tanoeanangkoe ane matemona. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Nooemba pangoelina Soerana Poeë Ala ? Mesoedoe mboeli Pandita iti : Naoeli Soerana Poeë Ala : Noepokaahi Ampoemoe indora, pakaliogoe laloemoe, noepaboela ntepoeoe i Poeë Ala. Pane hampaka mboeli : Pokaahi rangamoe, himbela kanoepokaahina watamoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tooe naoeli ; oelamide lolitana Poeë Ala iti, hangaa² napatoewo Poeë Ala tanoeanamoe i Soeroega.

Bara mani mandii Pandita iti, lawi naoeli laloena : Batina manangi. Iti hai pane nawali-hanai lolitana Poeë Isa, naoeli : Hema wei rangangkoe aoe koepokaahi himbela kakoepokaahina watangkoe? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane iti noepekoene, koeoliako ngkora pandiri, pehadingi : Ara taoena hadoea lao molilo ; hawemi i poliloana, mesoelemi, bosa ngaana anoe naanti. Moloemaomi, tanga mpoloemaona ide, napesoe-pakimi taoena kadake, nawombe, nabelai lioe² malimpoe anoe²na naala ope². Naboehoe inaona taoena kadake iti, opemi inaona, napalehimi, mogalo waroe i watana naantimi. Mole bara oto maniri mate, ara mani inaona haodi. Mahaemi haodi kanodena, molioemi To Iahoedi hadoea, naita taoena malimpoe iti, barapi mehampi, barapi mekomo. Polioena ide, bara naoende mehoepe lao mampeita taoena iti, naoeliri : Ba matem, marikana motobo. Lioemi taoena iti, mai wori To Iahoedi hadoea, tadoelako menomba i Poeë Ala, ia wori bara maahi laloena, naleliki wori, naoeli : Bara tinangkoe koeita², agina koelie pei.

Bara mahae hawe To Samaria, naita taoena malimpoe iti, naoeli :
 A, owei taoena mahai, mpiondo. Ba ara mani inaona, nepa lao koepeita.
 Mengkawaremi hangko i toemoe darana, lao i taoena malimpoe, mohoeda
 i holana, napetobo, nahadi toewo mani. Naala pakoeli, narirohia belana
 taoena iti, natamboe owai, naantia, napaenoengia tomahai iti, maroa
 mboelimi poinaona. Pane naala To Samaria iti komo, poeroeka, siga,



badoe, nawaroeia taoena mahai, bona naanti i laloe boëa. Napopeangka
 tomahai iti, bara tonggo, bara naboekoe moloemao. Iti hai napopesawi
 To Samaria i darana, ia moloemao, darana nadii i hamana. Bara mahae,
 hawemi i taoena, nawolimi tomahai iti, naoelia ampoe soe : Nika-
 mpaiana tomahai ide, hangaa² koesarokaoe, ane mesoelemona mai.
 Mekoene ampoe soe: Halaloemoe pae taoena iti hai noepokaahi? Mesoe-
 doe To Samaria: Bara halaloengkoe, iwalingkoeri, To Iahoediri aoe bara
 kipohintoewoea, ikami To Samaria. Mekoene mboeli ampoe soe : Ane
 nodo rapalehi, ba rabata taoena aoe bara mohintoewoe. Mesoedoe To

Samaria : Taoena ide koehoemba i wiwi rara, koeita roemihi kama-haina, mapari nahadi, hai pane koepokaahi. Ba hema hangana, bara koeisa, koeisa pea tomahai taoena ide, ido hai koeoeli : Koeanti i soeengkoe, koetora inditi. Hai ide nahoembamongkai kaindi, barapi naboe-koe taoena ide, iti hai pane koewolimi hampai inde, koepopetora iri-kamoe ampoe soe, hawe² maoha, bara koekakabaha mai mampepeita.

Hopomi mololita node, mekoene Poeë Isa i pandita iti : Hema i taoena taloe iti aoe mampokaahi mpoeoe Poeë Ala hai hangkataoenana ? Mesoedoe Pandita : Hangaa² To Samaria aoe mampokaahi tomahai iti. Mesoedoe mboeli Poeë Isa : Tooe noeoli, oio wori hangaa² nodo wori.

Bosa taoena aoe bara naoende mampokaahi aoe bara halaloena, naoeli laloena : Ane halaloengkoe koepokaahi, hangaa² napokaahi pea worina ; ane bara halaloengkoe, bara nahoeroengi lengengkoe pampokaahingkoe ia. Ido hai naoeli Poeë Isa : Ane tapokaahi aoe bara halaloenta, tongawami pampoinalainta Poeë Ala, lawi ahina Poeë Ala tahoeroengi i ranganta ; hai bara pehoeroengina taoena taharoenga, hangaa² boëanda pehoeroenginari Poeë Ala.

41. Pololitana Poeë Isa i towawine masala.

Kaarana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, mongkora² Ia i Soe Penombaa hangalo hangalo. Bosa taoena mai mampehadingi, lawi manotomi i laloenda ngkora aoe naanti Poeë Isa bara hangko i taoena, hangaa² hangko i Poeë Ala kamaiana.

Batena goeroe hai pandita To Iahoedi, hai tadoelako menomba aoe mahile pangkanda i Soe Penombaa, ihira kadake laloenda i Poeë Isa. Hai pane kadake laloenda, bosa gaga taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa. Hampaka mboeli : Bosa belana napatoerohe Poeë Isa taoena bosa, naoeli : Inee nipoinalai gaga lolitanda taoena iti, bara ngKora Marasa aoe raoeliakaoe alo²na, aoe rahoemba mbero pae ; Ngkorana Poeë Ala rawoeniangi. Nipoinalaimona aoe naposoero Poeë Ala, lawi iriko kaarana ngkorana.

Ido hai rahaoki goeroe, pandita hai tadoelako menomba rara mopakanawo Poeë Isa. Hambela raanti taoena iti towawine hadoea aoe masala, rahaka taoena tangana meboealosi. Hawe, rapetoedoeangaa towawine iti i Poeë Isa, naoeli : Ide, Goeroe, towawine masala, rahaka taoena tangana meboealosi. Pangoelina Soerana Galara Moesa : Bara maroa rapatoewo taoena aoe nodo salana, hangaa² rapapate, ratondingi watoe. Oio, noeemba pangoelimoe ?

Motoempa Poeë Isa, bara mehana, lawi naisa tangarana laloenda ta-
oena iti, mokelo lolitana, bona napohoeroenga i Kontoloro hangko i
Roma. Lawi ane naoeli Poeë Isa: Papate towawine iti, hangaa² naoeli
taoena iti: Masala lolitamoe iti, lawi ikita To Iahoedi barapi maroa
mopapate taoena, batena Kontoloro hangko i Roma. Hai ane naoeli
Poeë Isa: Inee rapapate, rapatoewo, hangaa² raoeli taoena iti: Masala
pololitamoe, lawi naoeli Galara Moesa: Taoena iti hangaa² rapapate.

Ane towawine iti, naita Poeë Isa, bara taoena matoea laloena, lawi
nahadi salana, napomapari laloe. Naita wori Poeë Isa ope² tobalilo iti,
aoe moanti towawine, bosa aoe masala, agaiana bara rahadi, lawi na-
oeli laloena: Bara naita taoena. Bara naoende Poeë Isa gaoenda taoena
iti morai towawine iti, naoeli: Taoena masala! taoena masala! Naoeli
laloena Poeë Isa: Taoena masala nawoewoeniangi salana, magasi hoe-
mena mampogiloe rangana, ia aoe masala ntepoeoe.

Naita taoena iti Poeë Isa bara mehana; ido hai napekoene mboeli:
Nooembami pangoelimoe? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane ara irikamoe aoe
bara ara salana, ia aoe motondingi ioroe.

Maea mpoeoemi matanda taoena iti, napalehimi towawine aoe rahaka
iti, padoemohe ope². Padoemohe taoena iti, towawine pearai inditi.
Napekoene Poeë Isa: Ioembamohe taoena aoe mampogiloeko? Bara
ara mangoeli oio rapapate mpoeoemi? Mesoedoe towawine iti: Bara,
Poeë. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane nodo, koepatoewomoko, laomoko, inee
noeparombela salamoe.

42. Taoena bilo napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Hambela naita Poeë Isa taoena bilo hangko koi²pi. Napekoene tope-
goeroena: Ba salana oemana hai inana hai pane bilo taoena ide, ba
salana hadoedoeana? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Bara salana, bara wori
salana oemana hai inana; taoena ide hai pane bilo, bona tongawa koe-
asana Poeë Ala. Katoewongkoe i wongko doenia ide, koepatongawa
koeasana Poeë Ala.

Roomi mololita node, motinoedoe i tampo Poeë Isa, walengoena naga-
loa tampo, mewalimi reta; iti narirohia koli matana tobilo. Roomi iti
naoelia tobilo: Lao, pewawalindo i owai Siloa. Laomi Bilo i owai Siloa,
mewawalindo. Ope maingihi reta i koli matana, naitami raa. Naitami
taoena i rara tobilo meitami matana, napekoene: Hema mampopeita
matamoe? Mesoedoe tobilo: Poeë Isa. Napekoene mboeli taoena hampo-

lolitana : Nooemba kanapakaohana ? Mesoedoe tobilo : Motinoedoe Poeë Isa i tampo, nababehi reta, iti narirohia matangkoe, panena natoedoe lao mewawalindo i owai Siloa. Lao mpoeoemona mewawalindo inditi ; kamaingihina pea reta i matangkoe, tongawami koeita doenia. Mesoedoe hantanga : Dongkona, bara ia To Bilo, halenggeana oto ! Mesoedoe To Bilo : Bara dongkokoe, ikomi ide To Bilo. Mesoedoe mboeli taoena iti : Ioembami Poeë Isa ? Mesoedoe To Bilo : Bara koeisa. Mekoene wori hantanga : Hema noeeli Poeë Isa ? Mesoedoe To Bilo : Hangaa² Anana Poeë Ala.

Tanganda molololita node, hawe wori pandita hai goeroe To Iahoedi, raoeli : Bara tooe lolitana To Bilo iti, bara Anana Poeë Ala Isa iti, taoena mbero pea, hai bara wori taoena manoto ia, bara oto hoeba napoinalai alo minggoe. Ane taoena manoto Isa iti, bara nababehi reta i alo minggoe. Mesoedoe hantanga : Agaiana ane bara manoto laloena Isa iti, naboekeo pea mampopeita taoena bilo iti ?

Ido hai rapopealami taoena iti inana hai oemana To Bilo rapekoene : Ba iami anami aoe raoeli To Bilo ? Nooemba hai pane meitami matana ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Ia mpoeoemi anangki, hangko i karapoanakanapi bara naita raa. Ide² meita mpoeoemi matana, agaiana bara kiita kahemana aoe mampopeita. Nipekoene iria hadoedoeana, taoena manoto laloena, bara anangkoi ntoeli ia.

Menggoli mboelimohe taoena iti i To Bilo, raoeli : Oio napokaahimoko Poeë Ala, bara Isa aoe mampokaahiko, lawi ia taoena masala. Mesoedoe To Bilo : Ikamoe nieli taoena masala Poeë Isa, iko koeoeli : Hangaa² anana Poeë Ala, lawi ane taoena masala Poeë Isa, bara naboekeo mampopeita matangkoe aoe bilo. Ikamoe ngkaia lolitami, manoto i laloengkoe, hangkoia bilo, ide² meitami matangkoe hai hangaa² Poeë Isa aoe mampopeita.

Honggoami laloenda pandita hai goeroe To Iahoedi, rahadi ina nangimohe, ido hai rangangaimi To Bilo iti, raoeli : Peloho inditi oio, bara kioende lolitamoe, ikami goeroe, oio taoena ntoeli alo²na. Melohomi To Bilo, lioe² mombehoemba hai Poeë Isa. Napekoene Poeë Isa : Noepoinalai Anana Poeë Ala ? Mesoedoe To Bilo : Hema ia, Poeë, bona koepoinalai ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Aoe hampololitamoe ide. Menombami To Bilo naeli : Koepoinalaiko Poeë, oio Anana Poeë Ala.

I lolita ide taita, To Bilo bara nanangi taoena hampololitana ; lawi manoto i laloena Poeë Isa Anana Poeë Ala. Napoinalaimi Poeë Isa, lawi nahadimi i laloena kaboelana laloena Poeë Isa. Ane nahadi pea i taoena, ba nabasa pea i soera, hai bara nahadi i laloena, hangaa² manangi, hangaa² naelia taoena hampololitana : Io tooe nieli, taoena mbero Poeë Isa, iko wori bara koepoinalai. Agaiana ide, nahadi mpoeoe-

mi ka-Poeë-Isana Anana Poeë Ala, ido hai naoeli : Ikamoe ngkaia aoe nioeli, agaiana iko bara bata laloengkoe : Anana Poeë Ala Isa, lawi matangkoe aoe bilo napopeitami.

43. Poeë Isa i boëa Betania.

I poloemaona Poeë Isa i tamponda To Iahoedi, bosa belana mengkaroo i soena himadana hadoea i boëa Betania. Boëa iti bara mahile, bara wori karao hangko i Ieroesale, i papana boeloe Kaoe Lana kaa-



raana. Ane mawowe Poeë Isa hai nahaoki taoena aoe boela laloena, bona nasaoeroe mengkaroo haodi, i boëa Betaniami kalaoana, roo² haodi i soena himadana, Lasaroe hai adina towawine Marita hai Maria.

Hambela wori mengkaroomi Poeë Isa i sooenda taoena iti, rapotore. Napari² Marita modaka, bosa ngaana nakadipoera, napeinao mopande maroa Poeë Isa, lawi mabila laloena i Poeë Isa hai pane madota laloena mampotorare. Ngkaia bagona Marita, bara hoeba natora mampehadingi ngkorana Poeë Isa. Maria mahile wori bilana i Poeë Isa, pelioena mani naoende mampehadingi Ngkora Marasa, barapi mengkangkambeiha ia i hola bitina Poeë Isa mampehadingi ngkorana Poeë Isa. Iti hai nakambaroa Marita Poeë Isa, naoeli : A, Poeë, noepeita haodi olooe adingkie, pohoeda²na pea naisa, napatoendehia peana mantamboe, modaka, mobahoi tabo, barana hoeba nadoedoerei. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Oio, Marita, bosa gaga ngaana noekadipoera, bosa ngaana mopatoedali laloemoe. Hampaka pea aoe bara noehaoki hai ide aoe ngkaia boendoena, Maria nahoembami laloena iti hai pane barapi nakabaha. Oio madota gagako mokadipoera aoe raande ; maroa iti, hai ara mani aoe i wongkona ; iami Ngkora Marasa, aoe koeantia kae, aoe hangko i Poeë Ala ; ideri noehaoki, himbela Maria, lawi ane arami iti i laloemoe, barapi matanta, hai barapi padoe.

44. Taoena mekakae i Poeë Ala, ba nooemba.

Hambela moloeloemao Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, naoeliahe taoena iti : Roo² kae hampai, nipegiana mehoepena hangka. Laomi Poeë Isa, karaomi haodi topegoeroena, mengkaroomi ia mekakae i Poeë Ala ; roomi iti, mesoele mboeli. Rapekoene topegoeroena: Poeë, nooembami kioeli, ane mekakae i Poeë Ala ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Node nioeli : Oo Oemangki, aoe indora i Soeroega, hangamoe kipakahile, poparentamoe hawe irikami. Hawamoe aoe mewali i Soeroega, nodo wori pewaliana i wongko doenia. Paandeki noeweingkai mai alo²na, hai salangki noeinghiangkai ; lawi bara wopi kipomasala ope² salanda rangangki irikami. Hai inee noepalioe laloengki nakelo Tokadake, agaiana noepakaraoangkai Tokadake. Lawi oio ampoe parenta, ampoe koeasa, hai ampoena ope² aoe meawa i wongko doenia hai i laloe Soeroega, bara ara kahopana. Ami.

Idemi pekakae i Poeë Ala aoe rapoinalai ntepoeoe taoena aoe moelami Poeë Isa. Lawi naoeli Poeë Isa : Hangamoe kipakahile, idemi lempona : kamahae²a, kamahile²a hangamoe, bona naisa taoena ope² peawana hangamoe. Lawi ane naisami taoena Poeë Ala, naisa wori kaidenami oemana indora i Soeroega ; hangana oema iti iami hangana Poeë Ala aoe meawa ntepoeoe.

Ane naoeli Poeë Isa : Poparentamoe hawe irikami, idemi lempona : ngkaia taoena bara mani naisa mampehadingi hawana Poeë Ala. Ane raisami taoena ope² ka-Poeë-Alana aoe mobabehiake ope² aoe maroa, raisa wori alo, oeda, himboeroe, hangko i Poeë Ala mai, rapokatanami, lawi tongawami inditi kaboelana laloena Poeë Ala. Hai ane mapari tahadi, ba naroempake haki, ba apa tapomapari laloe, ane taisami kahangko-i-Poeë-Alana, tapomangaa laloemi, lawi taboekoemi merapi ahi i Poeë Ala, aoe ampoe inaonta. Hai ane tahadimi salanta i Poeë Ala, bara wori woeli laloenta, lawi taisa mangoelia Poeë Ala : Ineemi noepeita salangki irio, noeingihiangkai salangki iti. Ane tapoinalaimi iti, hawemi irikita poparentana Poeë Ala, hai hawana Poeë Ala mewali irikita, lawi tapoinalai.

Taoena aoe mekakae i Poeë Ala napandiria Poeë Isa taoena hadoea aoe hawe torarena tanga kaindi. Marimi rare iti, agaiana i ampoe sooe barapi ara aoe raande. Ido hai laomi i soena taoena ampoe sooe iti, naoeli : Hawemi torarengkoe kaindi, marimi, agaiana bara ara aoe koe-paandea ; hai maea matangkoe, panena mai irio ; ane maahi laloemoe, noeweina roti taloe ogoena, kiande wokamia. Mesoedoe himadana : Ae, ineengkai mai noekakalea, hangko patoeroengki dide, barana peisa mearo ; lawi mampoiloehina anangkoeha, lawi ane koepalehihe laoko mampohaokia roti, hangaa² teriahe. Pololitana node naboehoe inaona : Polo padoemi taoena merapi iti. Mole barari, napasimboekoe pea merapi² i himadana, mahae nawei mpoeoemi, lawi barapi naboehoe mamporari aoe naperapi himadana.

Naoeli Poeë Isa : Kehapi taoena aoe bara maahi laloena, hangaa² nawei pea himadana aoe naperapi, ane napasimboekoe. Pelioena mani Poeë Ala, aoe mahile ntepoeoe ahina irikita taoena, hangaa² naweike aoe taperapi, ane ara boendoena irikita. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Ba ara irikamoe ane mai anana merapi andea, nawei pae watoe ? Ba toeloemanoe naperapi, nawei pae konta ? Kehapi ikamoe bara nodo, pelioena mani Poeë Ala, naweike ope² aoe taperapi, ane ara mpoeoe boendoena irikita.

45. Ngkora Pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa.

Taoena aoe tooe katoewona hai manoto laloena i Poeë Ala, napandiria Poeë Isa anangkoi aoe padoe ampoena. Kehapi karao kalaoana ampoena, bara lohe taoena iti mokampai sooe, mokadipoera anoena ampoena, mamporewoe binatangana, moleleoeki bondena. Ane hawe

hangka ampoena, bara tingkara anangkoi iti, bara wori maea matana, ba langa², bara. Apa lawi manoto i laloena : bara ara aoe maroegi, bara ara aoe matanta, apa lawi koekampai maroa, i alo²na. Anangkoi aoe nodo, hangaa² napokakaia ampoena.

Nodomi ikita ane naalami Poeë Ala inaonta, mombehoemba hai Poeë Ala, meangka i lindona. Lawi naisa ami Poeë Ala katoewonta ope², bara taboekoe modongkoki oemanta ora. Inee nioli i laloemi : Poeë Ala karao oto, bara naita aoe koebabehi alo²na. Naisa Poeë Ala babe-hianta ope², lolitanta, pekirina laloenta, naisa haha.

Inee peake himbela anangkoi aoe moakalangi ampoena. Naoeli laloena: bara oto polo mai ampoekoe; ane hoengkoemi hawe, pane hangko koepeitari anoena, binatang, poepoe bondena hai paandena. Hawe hangkami ampoena i kadana nahaharoenga anangkoi iti. Naita ampoena anangkoi iti, bara napeita apa², napatoendehia pea ope², iti hai madoehoemohe binata, maroegimi anoe² hai sooe, ratoeda² matem, aoe raande matantami. Hangaa² napokaroempoe anangkoina iti, naoelia : Oio koeita taoena lohe, barapako koepoinalai, barapi koeboekoe mokadi-poerako. Antingko noeita² alo²na hai pane barapi noepoinalai hawangko. Ane nodemoke ikita, ane taoeli: Poeë Ala bara koeita² alo²na, iti hai bara koepoinalai hawana, bara wopake napoinalai Poeë Ala, barapi nabookoe mampopemoeleke.

Bara wori nabookoe Poeë Ala mopatoewo taoena aoe bara himbela laloena hai Oemana Indora. Ba napalioekaa hampai Poeë Ala taoena iti, agaiana mahae, naala inaona, hai bara maroa pombehoembana hai Ampoena Indora. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Himbela taoena mokampai bondena, ara taipa hangkae. Hawemi tempona mowoea, bara mowoea. Nape-toemoea ba mowoea mani, taloe parena pampetoemoeana, bara oto hoeba mowoea. Ido hai naoelia anangkoina : Moapari taipa ide ? Taloe parena koeita bate²na pea ; ane hawe tempona mowoea, bara mowoea. Tiwimide, bara boendoena rapatoewo ; romboe tampo nahihi mbero pea. Mesoedoe anangkoina : Ineepa hampai, Poeë, noepatoewo mani hampare ide, rakalelahangi pongkana, pane rapegia hambela tempona mowoea. Ane bara wori mowoea, hangko koetiwiri.

Kamanotona pongkorana Poeë Isa, hai pane hawe wori taoena moore lolita i Poeë Isa. Hambela hawemi taoena hadoea, naoelia Poeë Isa : Poeë, noeoliangaa halaloengkoe nagaakia wongkoia hangkaa i sosorana tosaengki. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Iko ineena nipoorei lolita. Bara kangkai-iana roere²na hai pane maroa katoewona taoena. Pehadingi ngkorakoe ide :

Ara topeboekoe, bosa limbona bondena ; maroa pewalina parena, ngkaia. Tangana mani rapepare bondena, naoeli : Amingkaia mpoe-oemi ide parengkoe, barapi kaea i tambaroekoe ; agina koegero, pane

koearoki mboeli, bona mahile ntepoeoe, bosa tambaroe koearo; boekemi tambaroekoe, barapana mate, lawi barapana nabodi aoe koeande, hai bara wopi nakakabaha tanoeanangkoe mampokatana tambaroekoe aoe boeke iti, barapi naoende padoe². Ane node, mampepemahilemona, mosoesamona, mampokatana kapeboekoengkoe. A gaiana taoena iti nakambaroami Poeë Ala, naoelia : E, ntoeli mpoeoeko mangoeli² : Barapana mate ; kaindi idemi koeala inaomoe; barapi oio mampoampoe ope² paremoe iti, hai bara wori noeboekoe moanti iti, bona napotoewo tanoeanamoe.

Node womoke ikita, ane tahaoki pea aoe i wongko doenia ide, hai bara taoende mampepekiri aoe napotoewo tanoeananta i bokona hangalo.

46. Lasaroe mate hai napotoewo mboeli Poeë Isa.

Kamahae²a kakakadakea laloenda toralanti i Poeë Isa. Nahadimi Poeë Isa taoena iti mohaoki rara kamanawoana, iti hai mampataniami Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, lao i owai Iarade, maida² inditi, i pedoiana Iohane hangkoia. Maroa paida²na Poeë Isa inditi, barapi nabagoi taoena aoe kadake laloena, naantimi Ngkora Marasa i ope² taoena inditi.

Bara mahae, hawemi tonatoedoe Marita hai Maria, hangko i boëa Betania, moanti bambari i Poeë Isa, naoeli : Mahai himadamoe Lasaroe aoe noepokakaia, mantimi haina. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Koeisami kama-haina hai bara woa napomate, batena hai pane mahai, bona tongawa koeasana Poeë Ala.

Mesoelemi toedoea, naoeli topegoeroena Poeë Isa : Hangaa² polo laoke, mampeita Lasaroe mahai. Mole barari polo lao Poeë Isa; romben-gimi lioe hangko naoeliri i topegoeroena : Ikita lao i boëa Betania. Mesoedoe topegoeroena : Ineeke lao, Poeë, lawi poloemaonta hangkoia i tampo Ioedea haodi raoko hai da mate, rawatoei To Iahoedi ; ide lao mboelimoke ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Taoena aoe moloemao mabaa, bara tehoebe, lawi naita rara ; topoloemao pea kaindi tehoebe, kadana naita rara. Ane bara koewoeniangi i taoena aoe ina lao koebabehi, barana rahombo. Lawi aoe koekalaoa, himadanta Lasaroe letami, lao taroea bona mearo. Mesoedoe topegoeroena : Inee raroea, ane leta maoha hakina. Naita Poeë Isa, taoena iti bara raisa lempona aoe naoeli Poeë Isa, ido hai napakanotomi lolitana, naoeli : Lasaroe matemai, hai haodi maroa barana ilaloe nakapatei. Hai ide² tagagoemi, bona makei ntepoeoe kanipoinalaingkie. Mesoedoe topegoeroena hadoea, Toma : Io, nodomi, laomoke, ane mateke, matemoke hihimbela.

Laomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena. Mahae poloemaonda, hawemi i boëa Betania, kaarana Lasaroe hai adina Marita hai Maria. Hawemi i hambali bente, mengkaroomi Poeë Isa, bara mesoea i laloe boëa. Kanahadina Maria hai Marita Poeë Isa hawemi, meangkami Marita, lao moeopa Poeë Isa i hambali bente. Hidoepahe hai Poeë Isa, naeli Marita: Hee Poeë, aneke polo haweko, bara mate woetoengkoe. Agaiana manoto i laloengkoe, ba apa² aoe noeperapi i Poeë Ala, hangaa² naweiko. Mesoedoe



Poeë Isa: Woetoemoe toewo pea. Mesoedoe Marita: Koeisa katoewona, agaiana i kahopoana rai doenia. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Iko ide katearoanda hai katoewoanda taoena; taoena, aoe mampoinalaina, kehapi mate watana, bara mate tanoeanana. Lawi taoena aoe mampoinalaina toewo i doenia, i bokona. Noepoinalai iti? Mesoedoe Marita: Koepoinalai mpoeoe Poeë, manoto i laloengkoe oiomi Anana Poeë Ala, aoe nadandiangkai to i doenia, hai aoe mohompo salanda taoena.

Mesoelemi Marita, mogagoe adina, naeli: Owei Poeë Isa i hambali

bente, oio napopeala. Meangka Maria, lao modoepe Poeë Isa. Haroeoe wori ope² taoena aoe mai mopalindo laloenda tontaliadi iti, meangka, naboehoe inaona, hawemi bilana Maria, hai pane lao materiahi woetoena i taloemba. Hawe i hambali bente, hidoepa hai Poeë Isa, naoeli Maria : Poeë, ane polo haweko, bara mate woetoengkoe.

Moteria Maria hai ope² taoena aoe mooela ia. Teria wori Poeë Isa ; ido hai naoeli taoena : Peita kamabilana i himadana ! Napekoene Poeë Isa : Ioemba nitawoe? Natoedo taoena taloemba, ratoeko watoe mahile, raoeli : Inde. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ingih i watoe iti ! Mesoedoe Marita : Ae Poeë, taloemi wengina inditi, bangkami. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Barako koeoelia inona, ane noepoinalaina, hangaa² noeita koeasana Poeë Ala?

Nagesoe taoena watoe i baba taloemba. Mengoa Poeë Isa indorei i langi, mekakae i Poeë Ala, naoeli : Menombana irio Oema, lawi noepelahadingimi pekakaengkoe irio, apa koeisa kanoepelahadingina pekakaengkoe alo²na. Hai pane koeoelimi ide i tanganda taoena, bona manoto i laloenda kaoiona aoe motoedoena.

Roo mekakae nodo, nakakiomi Poeë Isa Lasaroe, naoeli : Pesoepa, Lasaroe ! Mesoepa mpoeoemi Lasaroe, keke peboengkoena oto hai petande arena. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Ingih i peboengkoena, bona peisa moloe-mao.

Tontoami laloenda taoena moita pearona Lasaroe. Bosami aoe mampoinalai Poeë Isa ; hantanga lao i goeroe hai panditanda To Iahoedi, napetoemboei aoe nababehi Poeë Isa. Karahadina taoena iti pearona Lasaroe, mahina ntepoeoemi laloenda, hai pane mogombomohe. Naoeli gombonda : Noembamoke dide, lawi Isa iti mahile mpoeoe koeasana hai pane nakabilai taoena bosa. Ane tapalioekaa pea, barapi mahae hai raoelami taoena ope² ia, hai nakaroempoeimoke To Roma, naoengkoe boëanta, napapateke ope². Hantanga wori ntanina ngkoranda, lawi meangkami hadoea i pogombo iti, taoena aoe rapoinalai lolitana, lawi mahile lantina. Naoeli, bara niisa katoeana. Pehadingi koeoeliakaoe : Agina mate taoena hadoea iti, bati tetoemba dakena i taoena ope². Agina tahaoki kira² mopakanawo taoena iti.

Tangana node, barapi roo² Poeë Isa i tanganda To Iahoedi, mampantiami, lao i boëa koi haogoe, Eparai hangana, inditimi maida² hampai.

47. Ngkora Pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa : Toeana Masoesa hangana.

Ide wori ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa, bona rahadi taoena, bona raisa : Ideri karoakana katoewonta, ane tapoinalai ngkorana Poeë Ala. Node naoeli Poeë Isa :

Ara toeana mahile mohawa ina mosoesa. Natoedoe anangkoina lao metala, metawe, mekae. Hantanga lao mangala baoela, hantanga mopileleaka moanti aloe. Roomi iti, nataami toeana alo kahaweanda torarena. Hawemi i matana, barahe hawe taoena. Karaomi inaona toena iti, natoedoe mani hambela taoena lao i taoena aoe napalelei hangkoia, mampekoene i ope² parentana : Apa rakae mokonto, hai panekae bara mai i posoesangkoe ampoemina ; ba kalohemi, ba sala aloe, ba mahai, nioeli bona koehadi. Mesoedoe parentana hantanga : Bara ba kalohengki, ba sala aloe, ba kamahaingki, bara; agaiana mabagongkai hai panengkai bara mewali lao. Noeolia Ampoeta, inee koi inaona, lawi ikami barangkai peisa lao i posoesana, nabagoingkai mowia. Laomi taoena ratoedoe iti i hambolona, hawe, napekoene wori i taoena aoe nakiraihae aloe hangkoia : Noeomba ikamoe, napekoenekae Ampoeta, lawi ina mosoesa, baemi mombaue, baoela maalami, aloe nihoembami ope², hai nialami, moapakae hai bara hawe ? Mesoedoehe taoena iti : Oeliangaa Ampoeta, inee koi inaona, ikami barangkai lao, mabagongkai modii baoela aoe kiholo. Lao mboeli taoena iti i hambolona, napetoemboei mboeli lolitana ampoenda. Mesoedoe taoena iti: Ikami barangkai lao, lawi mabagongkai metaena.

Mesoelimohe toratoedoe, hawemohe i ampoenda, napetoemboei ope² lolitanda parentana. Roempoe ntepoeoe toeana iti naeoli : Ope² parentakoe barana rapoinalai, agina laomokae i kaaranda tomeahi², i taoena marimi, i taoena aoe moloeloemao, i aoe boeta, i aoe paloe, i aoe mahai, anti mai bona koepaandehe ope². Ihira pea aoe mosoesa hai iko, taoena aoe nipalelei hangkoia, barapi koepalioe mai.

Hangka indemi ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa, hai idemi lempona: Toeana iti, hangaa² Poeë Ala, taoena aoe rakakio i posoesa, ikitami taoena ope². Lawi taoena aoe moanti Ngkora Marasa irikita, iami tonatoedoe Poeë Ala mai moeliake mewali anana Poeë Ala. Agaiana hantanga bara mae bosa ngaana aoe napopantoeloe, naeoli : Ikami mabago, bara kitora mampehadingi Ngkora Marasa. Ngkaia ngaana aoe rapobago, agaiana bara napepekiri katoewona tanoenanana i bokona. Iti hai naeoli Poeë Ala : Koepopeoeliami ope² tomeahi², ope² taoena aoe mapari nahadi, lawi taoena aoe koeolia hangkoia, mampepemahile pea i katoewonda, matoea laloenda, bara rapoinalai Ngkorakoe, taoena aoe maloe-loe pea laloena, ia aoe mampehadingina.

Bara wori ntanina aoe mewali i Poeë Isa, lawi iami aoe natoedoe Poeë Ala, mangoeliake mewali anana Poeë Ala. I katoewona Poeë Isa hangkoia i wongko doenia ide, ope² taoena aoe mampepemahile i katoewonda, bara rapoinalai Ngkora Marasa aoe naanti Poeë Isa. Batena tomeahi² katoewonda mabila laloenda i Poeë Ala, ia madota mampehadingi Ngkora Marasa. Idomi hai raele² pandita hai goeroenda To Iahoedi

Poeë Isa, raelia: Taoena iti nagagoe pea tomeahi², nakabilai pea taoena aoe napokarika rangana, ikami bara nodo, bara kiboeke mampohantoewoa hinangka taoena mbero. Mohadi pololitanda iti, mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane bara nipomaroa pohintoewoekoe hai taoena aoe mapari katoewonda, hai bona niisa: Iko bara koepokarika taoena iti, koeisa kaihiranda anana Poeë Ala ope².

Naoli wori Poeë Isa: Nooembakaoe, ane ara taoena mopatoewo towaoe hangatoe, matanta hambaa, hangaa² napalehi hampai aoe hahio poelona hai hahio, lao mohaoki aoe matanta. Ane nahoembami, napahaa matana laloena, pane lao napetoemboeia rangana pasoembami towaoena aoe matanta. Pelioena mani Poeë Ala hai ope² malaeka i Soeroega, kehapi ara taoena hahio poelona hai hahio aoe manoto laloena, hangaa² napokatana taoena hadoea aoe kadake hangkoia, hai nabalikimi laloena ide².

Hai ane ara towawine mamboli hampoelo soekoe², mahae matantami hampeka, hangaa² nakalelahangi ope² poepoe, nawoengkehi ope² anoe²na, bona nahoemba aoe matanta hampeka iti. Ane nahoembami, matana mpoeoe laloena, lao napetoemboeia ope² himadana hai taoena hambomboëana, kanahoembami aoe matanta iti. Bara aoe hahio poelona hai hahio pekana aoe napokatana, hangaa² aoe hampeka iti. Nodomi kamatanana laloena Poeë Ala hai ope² malaeka, ane ara taoena aoe mobaliki laloena.

48. Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa: Anangkoï mopalehi oemana.

Ide wori ngkora pandiri aoe naoli Poeë Isa: Ara taoena hadoea, rodoea anana. Aoe toadi, maloetami laloena roo² i oemana, iti hai naolia oemana: Oema, noegaakia mongkoia kirangkoe i sosoranda tosaenta, koeanti lao modaga. Nagaakia mpoeoemi oemana kirana i sosorana tosaenda aoe matemî; naalami toadi iti kirana, nakadipoera, roomi iti mangkaliwomi, laomi modaga.

Mahae poloemaona, hawemi i tampo aoe karao, mengkaroomi inditi, roo². Bara ara tinana i tampo iti, agaiana naita ampoe wanoea ngkaia anoe² naanti Toadi iti, iti hai rapokakaia, hai pane boela laloenda mohihimada hai Toadi. Napotorare, raposoesai, rasondaki tobalilo hai towawine, rapololitaa maroa², pane raperapi anoena, raoli: Makei pohimadanta, mainti pohintoewoeta. A, naoli Toadi, maroa mpoeoe inde, bara himbela i oema hangkoia. Ane inditi mowia, moloeloemao,

mehalea, mobohe, inde roo² pea. Hai boela wori laloenda ampoe wanoea, iko rakabilaina taoena ope².

Mahae makoerami anoena, lawi bosa taoena mamperapi, agaiana bara napokarao inao Toadi, napoinalai mpoeoe kaboelana laloenda ampoe wanoea, naoeli laloena, bara nakakabaha taoena mampokaahi ia. Tangana nodo nahoembami madii i tampo iti, bara mewali parenda, gogoanda, kehapi halo² malakami kaarana. Matalami waroena Toadi



ope²; mabole womi pohimadana hai taoena, opemi pohalaloenda, lawi mampohalaloei pea anoe². Napobaloemi Toadi komona, sigana, badoena, napopeholo aoe naande, opemi waroena i watana. Hangko inditi barapi ara aoe naande, lawi ope² himadana hangkoia barapi raoende rapohimada, raoeli taoena tomeahi²mi, ineemi rapokaahi. Mahae nahoembami taoena tomopatoewo boë, naoeliami ampoe boë: Laona noekampaia olooe boëngkoe. Lao mpoeoemi Toadi, mopaande boëna taoena iti. Anti kamariminami hai pane naperapimi koengkoe boë naande. Mesoedoe

ampoe boë : Barako koewei, mogalo boëngkoe pae bara oto hoeba ma-boehoe, oio mboeli oto rai pae koepaande ?

Naoeli Toadi : Aoeoe, manawo mpoeoemona dide ; itimi koeoeli ta-oena aoe boela laloena iriko, mole napaiwoi boë pearaona. Pane napepe-kiri wori katoewona, ide² hai naboehoe inao katoewona hangkoia i oe-mana. Ido hai mabila mboelimi laloena i oemana naoelimi : Mogalo ana-ngkoina oema maroa katoewonda hai paandenda ide², iko ide ina mate laloaramona. Meangkamona, laomona i oemangkoe, lao koeoelia: Oema, masalamona i Poeë Ala, hai masala womona irio, ineemona noeoli anamoe, noeoli pei hawimoena.

Meangka mpoeoemi Toadi, mesoele i oemana. Maole mpoeoe poloe-maona, barapi hanooemba roho boeoena, mahae hawemi i boëana oe-mana. Kakarao mani, naitami oemana maimi anana. Meangka lao na-doepa, hidoepa, anti kamabilanami i anana, nakalapoei. Howami loli-tana anana pane naoeli : Oema, masalamona i Poeë Ala, hai masala worina irio, ineemi noeoli anamoena, noeoli pei hawimoena. Bara hoeba mehana oemana, lioe² pea natoedoe anangkoina, naoeli : Ala waroe maroa, napowaroe anangkoe, anti wori mai sisikale, koepoesa i karawena, papate baoela maroedoe, mosoesake, mampokatanake ide anangkoe, lawi matemai hai toewo mboeli, matantami hai tahoemba mboeli.

Mosoesamohe taoena iti ; tangana nodo, hawemi aoe towoetoe, hangko pesoeleana mai i bonde. Hoengkoemi i sooe, nahadi taoena monani, moraego, ido hai nakakio anangkoinda hadoea, napekoene : Apa dora aoe raposoesai ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Hawe mboelimi adimoe, baoela maroedoe napapatea oemamoe, kamatanana laloena mohoemba mboeli anana. Mohadi bambari iti, roempoemi Towoetoe, bara maoe mengkahe i sooe. Bara mahae mendaoloemi mai oemana, nawawaha anana mengkahe, mampeolai taoena mosoesa, bara maoe, naoeli : Peita Oema, ba hangkiami parena koepowiangaako, bara manina hoeba apa noewei, mogalo ana towaoe, koeperapi koesambaleahe himadangkoe, barana hoeba noewei. Olooe anamoe aoe hangko hawe otori, lawi opemi anoenta natala² i towawine, hai noesambalea mboeli baoela maroedoe ! Mesoedoe oemana : Oio anangkoe, bara bali² paida²moe iriko, anoenta tadoeloe ope² ; noepokatana wori adimoe aoe hangko hawe ; lawi taoeli matemai, agaiana toewo oto woa wei, matantami hai tahoemba mboelimi.

Pehadingi lempona ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa ide. Anangkoi rodoea iti, ikitami taoena. Hangkoiapi taisami Poeë Ala hai ope² hawana. Naanti kamahaenami, bosami taoena i wongko doenia ide mahawoemi, hantanga nalioemi inaona Poeë Ala, mekalambahimi hangko i Poeë Ala, nahaokimi anitoena hadoedoeana, mosisalami adana hai pambolina Poeë Ala. Taoena iti napahimbela Poeë Isa hai anangkoi Toadi i ngkora

pandiri ide. Ane tahadi mboelimi katoena Ngkora Marasa, ka-Poeë-Alana oemanta, tebalikimi laloenta, hai takabilai mboelimi Poeë Ala, aoe lawi ampoeta ami hangkoia. Hai hasimbelaana oema i ngkora pandiri, aoe mokabilai anana aoe matantami hangkoia, nodo wori Poeë Ala aoe mabila irikita ide, ane mesoele mpoeoemoke Iria.

Hantanga taoena lawi nakingki Ngkorana Poeë Ala, barapi meoela i anitoe. Taoena iti napahimbela Poeë Isa anangkoi aoe towoetoe, bara mokabilai adina, oemana pea mokabilai. Peita posisalana laloena Poeë Ala hai laloenta taoena, taoena aoe mekingki i Poeë Ala, bara mokabilai rangana aoe mekingki i anitoe. Ane Poeë Ala nakabilai anana aoe towoetoe, nakabilai wori aoe toadi, aoe mopalehi hangkoia, agaiana balimi laloena hai pane mesoele mboelimi i oemana.

49. Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa : Tomeahi² hai Topeboekoe.

Naoeli Poeë Isa : Hantanga taoena, ane peboekoe, makoeoe mpoeoemi laloena, lawi kaboehoena pea taina hai powadi²na aoe nakadipoera alo²na, barapi naboehoe inao rangana aoe meahi² katoewona. Tanoeanana pea napatoewo, bona mahae toewona i wongko doenia ide, katoewona tanoeanana i bokona bara napepekiri. Taoena iti bara mpoeoe maroa katoewona tanoeanana, ane matemati watana. Pehadingi ngkora pandiri ide : Topeboekoe hai Tomeahi².

Ara topeboekoe hadoea, aoe ngkaia anoe²na, waroena paka anoe maroa hai makara, himbela toposoesa alo²na. Ara tomeahi² hadoea maida i woi soena, Lasaroe hangana, taoena aoe mohaki, mapari nahadi, lawi ketangga, paloemi. Merapi² woia aoe naande Lasaroe, bara nawei Topeboekoe, ina napahiroeroe Lasaroe woeta, handa ioroemi dike. Kehapi bara maroa watana Lasaroe, agaiana mentaka mpoeoe laloena i Poeë Ala, kamaroana katoewona naharoenga pea i Poeë Ala, manoto i laloena Poeë Ala pea mokadipoera katoewona tanoeanana i bokona. Ane Topeboekoe, kaboehoena pea taina hai powadi²na aoe nakadipoera.

Mahae, matemati Lasaroe, mai naala malaeka tanoeanana, naanti indorei i Soeroega, inditimi katoewoana tanoeanana hai Boerahima hai taoena tomanoto laloena hangkoia. Bara mahae mate wori Topeboekoe, ratawoe watana, raposoesai, bosa taoena teroehoe i soena i katampoenana. Kapehadina pea tanoeanana i bokona, mapari nahadi, lawi i tanga Api Mahile kaaraana. Kakarao naita tanoeanana taoena manoto i

Soeroega, inditi wori tanoeanana Lasaroe mohiawe hai tanoeanana Boerahima. Nakakio Topeboekoe Boerahima, naoeli : E, Totoea, peitana mai, mapari katoewongkoe inde. Ane maahi laloemoe, noetoedoea wongkoia mai iti Lasaroe mai moanti owai, hoeba maimi natoedoia karawena ide ngangangkoe, bona malahe pea haodi, barapi koeboekoe, ide kamaamoena api. Mesoedoe Boerahima : Pekiri ampoe, katoewomoe i wongko doenia hangkoia, boehoe taimoe pea aoe noekadipoera, Lasaroe noekakamata pea i peahi²na katoewona, hoeba noepokaahi. Ide² naalami Poeë Ala inaona, hai napatoewo tanoeanana i Soeroega. Oiom i hangko toewoko bara noekabilai Poeë Ala, hai pane bara hawe tanoeanamoe inde. Hampaka mboeli, ara keke aoe kaladoe tapopariolo, bara nasaoeroe taoena molioe, kehapi napeinao. Mesoedoe Topeboekoe : Ane nodo Totoea, noetoedoe iti Lasaroe lao indowei i soengkoe i wongko doenia; owei manihe halaloengkoe lima mani. Laohe napatoero Lasaroe, rabaliki laloenda, bati mewali himbela katoewona tanoeanangkoe, katoewona tanoeanana i bokona. Mesoedoe Boerahima : Taoena iti ara oto soerana Poeë Ala, ide napoinalai, bona naisa mokadipoera katoewona tanoeanana i bokona. Mesoedoe Topeboekoe : Ide bara napoinalai ; ido hai koeoeli : Ngkalina pea ane napatoero taoena aoe matem i hai toewo mboeli i wongko doenia, pane napoinalai. Mesoedoe Boerahima : Bara, ane bara napoinalai Soerana Poeë Ala, bara wori napoinalai, napatoero taoena aoe matem i hai toewo mboeli i wongko doenia.

50. Hampoelo taoena ketangga napakaoha Poeë Isa.

Hambela moloemaomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, lao i Ieroesale. Nalempo womi tamponda To Samaria, lawi nodo biasana Poeë Isa ; bara naoende moleliki tamponda To Samaria, himbela tamponda taoena kadake.

Poloemaona Poeë Isa i tamponda To Samaria, indoweimi alo, hawemi i boëanda taoena iti. Moioroemi topegoeroena, lao mampekoene soe taoena ba ara aoe soa, napohambengii Poeë Isa. Napekoene ampoe wanoea : Ioemba kalaoami ? Mesoedoe topegoeroe : Laongkai mosoesa i Ieroesale. Mesoedoe mboeli ampoe wanoea : Ane nodo, laomokaoe, barakaoe kipalioe mengkahe, lawi barangkai nipohintoewoea i kamoe To Iahoedi, lawi bara woringkai niwei lao mosoesa i Ieroesale.

Mesoelemi topegoeroe i Poeë Isa, napetoemboeimi lolitanda To Sama-

ria iti. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane nodo, lioe²moke, lao hambengi i hamboëana. Napekoene topegoeroena : Barako pae roempoe, Poeë, mohadi lolitanda taoena iti ? Mapari kabohinda, agina mekakaeke i Poeë Ala, bona nanawo mai api i langi, moande boëanda taoena kadake iti, bona matehe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Bara tooe iti lolitami ; bara maroa tapehoe-roengi kakadakenda taoena iti. Lawi katoewongkoe iwongko doenia ide, bara mai mopapate taoena, hangaa² mopatoewo rana taoena.

Bara mani napalehi tamponda To Samaria, mohidoepami Poeë Isa hai taoena ketangga hampoelo. Bara bai taoena iti mohoengkoeki Poeë Isa, lawi napopaliami To Iahoedi motobo² watana taoena ketangga. Ido hai mengkaroomohe taoena iti, kakarao mani mokakiomi Poeë Isa, naoeli : Goeroe, noepokaahi wongkamia. Mehanai Poeë Isa : Io, koepokaahimokaoe, laomokaoe indorei i laloe boëa, bona naita taoena kamaohamimi, bona rapalioe mboelikaoe roo² i laloe wanoea. Rapoinalaimi taoena iti lolitana Poeë Isa, laomohe indorei i boëa. Tanganda moloemao, maohami watanda. Karaitana watanda maoha mboelimi, mesoelemi hadoea, lao i Poeë Isa, anti kamatanana laloena hai pane mopakahilemi Poeë Ala. Hawe i Poeë Isa, molingkoedoe i lindona, menomba, bona naita kaboelana laloena, kanahadinami kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Bara pae hampoelo taoena aoe koepakaoha ? Ioembami aoe hahio ? Peita : Hampoelo taoena mahai napokaahimi Poeë Ala, ope² rahadi i watanda, hadoea pea aoe nahadi i laloena, hai bara wori ba To Iahoedi ia, To Samariari. Pane menggoli Poeë Isa i taoena hadoea iti, naoelia : Meangkamoko, pesoele, naitami Poeë Ala kamanotona laloemoe.

51. Ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa.

Patoerona Poeë Isa hampaka wori, node naoeli : Inee nikakabaha menomba i Poeë Ala, inee woeli inaomi mekakae i Oemami indora. Lawi hangaa² napehadingi. Peita, mogalo ikita taoena tapehadingi pekakaena ranganta. Kehapi bara tapehadingi ngoeroena, agaiana ane bosami belana, tapehadingimi. Pehadingi ngkora pandiri ide :

Ara toeana hadoea i boëa haogoe, bara mampoinalai Poeë Ala, bara mampoinalai taoena. Hai ara wori towawine hadoea aoe napopeahi² rangana. Ido hai melangkami lao i toeana moanti lolita, naoeli : Noekontomi taoena aoe mampopeahi²na alo²na, lawi iko ide tomeahi²na, tobembamona, lawi tobalilongkoe matemmi, ido hai koewatai otomi mai

irio merapi ahi, ane boela laloemoe, motampaki lolitangkoe. Bara naoende toeana motampaki lolitana, agaiana napekiri towawine iti: kehapi bara napoinalai toeana lolitangkoe, bara koekakabaha lao mam pogiloe taoena aoe mampopeahi²na, mahae² hangaa² napehadingi pea lolitangkoe. Iti hai napadadahimi towawine iti lao² i toeana, barapi mokakaraili pengkahe²na i soeana, mahae naoeli toeana: Bara ba kakoepokalangana towawine iti, mogalo Poeë Ala bara koepokalanga, agaiana lawi naengomona, mampakarasa lolitana mam pogiloe taoena aoe mampopeahi² ia, koepoinalaimi, koetampakimi lolitana, batina ba napoapamona hangalo.

Pehadingi, ane nodomi pololitana toeana aoe kadake laloena, kehapi hanooembami kamatoeana laloena, mahae naoela oto lolitana towawine aoe bara napoinalai hangkoia; nodo wori Poeë Ala, aoe mahile poinaona irikita anana i wongko doenia, bara pae napehadingi pekakaenta iria? Kaineena pea nikakabaha mekakae i Poeë Ala, hangaa² napehadingi.

Pongkora²na Poeë Isa i taoena bosa, naoeli: Mapari kamatoeana laloena taoena aoe motoia watana, hai magasi mampetoemboei kamanotona laloena. Bara napomaroa Poeë Ala, lawi naisa ntepoeoe, bara ara taoena aoe maleogoe ntepoeoe laloena, bara ara aoe bara masala i Poeë Ala. Taoena aoe madota mangoeli² kamanotona laloena, hangaa² madota wori mopakihawai rangana. Pehadingi ngkora pandiri ide:

Ara rodoea taoena lao i Sooe Penombaa, lao mekakae i Poeë Ala, hadoea goeroe To Iahoedi, hai hadoea toperoeroe asele. Goeroe iti lao meangka i tanganda taoena, mekakae, node naoeli: Iko ide Poeë Ala, baina meangka i lindomoe, lawi iko barana himbela hai rangangkoehe: Hantanga masodo, hantanga bohi, hantanga modongko, hantanga meboealosi, hantanga manangka, bara ngkoia node diko, bara worina himbela noolooe toperoeroe asele. Haminggoe rombelana mopoeasa, hinangka aoe koehoemba-hoemba, koegaa hampoelo, hangaa koeantiako mai i Sooe Penombaa. Nodomi pololitana goeroe iti, bara maea matana motoia watana i lindona Poeë Ala, mole taoena mbero otori katoewona. Ane toperoeroe asele, bara bai mampepemahile i lindona Poeë Ala, i hoeno wala Sooe Penombaa pea peangkaana, bara lao indo-hoe i kabosaana taoena. Mogalo mengoa indorei i langi bara bai, nahapahapa pondana, naoeli: „O Poeë Ala, noepokaahi wongkoia, ide iko taoena masala irio”. Naoeli Poeë Isa: Bara lolitana goeroe aoe napoinalai Poeë Ala, pekakaenari toperoeroe asele aoe napoinalai. Lawi taoena aoe mampepemahile, hangaa² napakoi Poeë Ala, taoena aoe mopakoi pea watana, ia napakahile Poeë Ala.

52. Ahina Poeë Isa i anangkoi.

Bara tosae pea aoe napololitaa Poeë Isa, mahile wori ahina i anangkoi. Bosa taoena boela laloena i Poeë Isa, lao raanti ananda napetobo Poeë Isa, bona maroa inaona. Agaiana iti topegoeroena Poeë Isa mokontohe, raeliahe inanda anangkoi iti : Inee nibabagoi Poeë Isa ; napoapahe



mai iti anami ? Nahadimi Poeë Isa lolitana topegoeroena iti, liee² naka-
mbaroa, naoeli : Palioekaahe anangkoi mai iriko, ineehe nikonto, lawi
taoena aoe boela mpoeoe laloena i Poeë Ala, himbela laloena anangkoi
irinana hai oemana, ia anana mpoeoe Poeë Ala.

Nahadimi toana hadoea lolitana Poeë Isa ide, nahoengkoeki, naoeli :
Oio, Goeroe, koeita taoena manoto ; noeoliana : Apami koebabehi,
bona maroa katoewona tanoeanangkoe i bokona ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa :
Iko inee noeoli taoena manoto ; bara ara taoena aoe maleogoe kama-
notona laloena i Poeë Ala, batena pea Poeë Ala aoe manoto ntepoeoe.
Noembari hai pane bara noeisa hawana Poeë Ala : Inee meboealosi,

inee mepapate, inee manangka, inee modongko, mengkoroeko irinamoe hai oemamoe. Mesoedoe toena iti : Hangko koi²pana koeisami ope² hawana Poeë Ala, koeoela ope², agaiana koepekiri : ara mani aoe bara tooe iriko, ido hai pane koepekoene irio : Apami aoe bara ara iriko ?

Napepeitami Poeë Isa lindona taoena iti, maahi laloena mangita ana ntomoane aoe nodo mohaoki kamanotona laloena i Poeë Ala. Ido hai pane nahanai Poeë Isa : Ane noepeinao maleogoe laloemoe i Poeë Ala, noerampoe anoe²moe ope² : Paremoe, banamoe, waroemoe, baelamoe. iti noepobaloe i taoena, noeala holona, ide noekira²a tomeahi², paneko mai meoela iriko. Kehapiko bara peboekoe i wongko doenia, hangaa² peboekoe i Poeë Ala.

Bara mowotoe toena iti, mantimi laloena mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa, kehapi napomoso i laloena, nahadi bara nasaoeroe mampogaaki anoe²na ope². Menggolimi, padoe, bara napeoelai lolitana Poeë Isa.

Padoemi, naoeli Poeë Isa : Maondo taoena peboekoe mampopentaka laloena i Poeë Ala, maloeha baeala mesoea i kaloloe gigioe. Lawi taoena topeboekoe anoe²na pea aoe naharoenga, inditimi potanggeana katoewona, bara i Poeë Ala ; taoena aoe montangge pea i Poeë Ala aoe toewo tanoeanana i Soeroega. Mesoedoe hantanga aoe mohadi lolita ide : Ane nodo, bara ara taoena aoe toewo tanoeanana i Soeroega. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane hangko i taoena pea, bara raboekoe, agaiana hangko i Poeë Ala, hangaa² raboekoe. Naoeli Petoeroe : Poeë, i kami kipalehimi ope² anoe²ngki, hai kioelamoko. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane ara taoena aoe mopalehi anoe²na, ba soena, ba inana hai oemana, ba towawinena, ba anana, bona meoela iriko, hangaa² maroa katoewona i doenia ide, maroa wori i Soeroega.

53. Ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa : Torasaro mobonde hangana.

Ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa ide, motoedoeangaa taoena kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala hihimbela i taoena ope². Node naoeli Poeë Isa : Ara taoena hadoea mobonde kaloekoe. Naita kaloekoena ina nataboengimi hehi, iti hai nahawaka lao rabahi. Hai saronda nadandiahe taoena iti : Hampeka soekoe² nawei hadoea-hadoea. Kamabaana pei, lioe² mepongka taoena iti mobahi.

Mapangkami alo, laomi ampoe bonde iti mampeita taoena mobahi. Naita bara ina ope hangalo iti, ido hai mesoele mboeli lao mohaoki taoena. Nahoemba taoena aoe napeinao lao mobahi, naoeliahe : Laohe

nidoerei olooe taoena mobahi i bondekoe, bona ope alo ide ; tampoe alo koewei kae saromi. Nao taoena iti, lao mobahi kaloekoe.

Teboeami alo, lao mboelimi napeita, naita ina bara mani ope rabahi alo iti. Nahaoki mboeli taoena ; kanahoembana, napololita, naoende taoena iti lolitana ampoe bonde, ia wori lao mobahi. Loeëmi alo, nahaoki mani taoena hantoe toema ; indoweimi alo nahaoki mboeli hantoe toema, ope²he taoena iti natoedoe lao mobahi.

Tampoemi alo, opemi rabahi, mabaami kaloekoe, mengkaroomi topobahi. Teroehoe mohe taoena ope² i soena ampoe bonde, lao modoko saronda. Aoe nakakio ampoe bonde ioroe, taoena aoe i boko toa mobahi, aoe barapi mahae pobahinda hai rakabaha. Taoena iti nawei hadoea hadoea hampeka soekoe², ido hai matanami laloenda taoena iti, moita kaboelana laloena ampoe bonde ; matana wori laloenda tohawe ioroe, pamboehoena inaonda, taoena aoe hampalai pea pobahinda, hampekami soekoe² saronda, hangaa² ngkaia aoe ntanda irihira deade.

Roomohe nabaeari ampoe bonde taoena aoe iba toetoemana, nakakiomi taoena aoe hangaloami mobahi, nawei saronda, hampeka hampeka soekoe² hadoea hadoea. Karaitana iti saronda, bara raoende, roempoehe, koi inaonda, saronda rapahimbela pea hai taoena aoe hampalai rai pobahinda. Napekoene ampoe bonde : Apa nipowoeoewoeoea? Mesoedoe hadoea aoe keate : Ikami ide hangaloami pobahingki, napinei alo toebangangi, ngkaia wori pobahiangki, hai nipahimbela pea sarongki hai saronda aoe hampalai pea rai pobahinda, aoe indoweimi alo katoangaanda ; ba tooe iti ? Mesoedoe ampoe bonde : Tooe, lawi nodo kapoedoeana lolitanta, momboelami lolitanta, ikamoe mobahi hangaloa, hampeka hampeka soekoe² koewei hadoea hadoea. Bara hoeba koeingihi saromi, bara kae koetebi, podoonami : koepokaahi taoena aoe hawe i boko hai ido aoe nipokakoi inao. Ba bara maala koekira²a taoena doingkoe ? Moapa hai koi inaomi, moita kamaahina laloengkoe i rangami ? Niantimi doimi, lao mokaue.

Lempona ngkora pandiri ide : Ampoe bonde, iami Poeë Ala. Topobahi aoe raala ioroe iami taoena aoe napopahadia Poeë Ala ngKora Marasa ioroe, himbela To Garika, To Balanda, To Anggaresi hai ope² To Eropa. Taoena aoe raala i tanga, iami taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa i tanga, himbela To Ambo, To Manado, To Bata, To Nia, To Belo. Taoena aoe naala i kaopeana, iami taoena aoe hangko ide² pohadina Ngkorana Poeë Ala, himbela To Lage, To Pebato, To Wingke mPoso, To Rano hai ikita ide. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Hihimbela kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala i taoena ioroe hai taoena iboko. Bara napaiwongkomi Poeë Ala To Balanda, ba To Anggaresi, hai napaiwoimi To Pebato, To Rano hai ikita, bara, hangaa² rapahimbela. Lawi i kita ope² Poeë Ala oemanta, bara tooe ane barake meoema i Poeë Ala. Hai inee wori taoeli : Kehapi

iboko rai koeoela Poeë Isa, rangangkoe koepalioekaamohe ioroe, iko mahae² rai hai koeoela Poeë Isa, lawi hangaa² napahimbelana hai taoena aoe ioroemi. Lawi ikita taoena bara taisa soekana katoewonta hai kama-teanta. Ane bara taoende moeola Poeë Isa tanganta mani toewo, bara wori toewo tanoeananta i kaaraana Poeë Ala.

54. Poloemaona Poeë Isa i boëa Ieriko.

Poloemaona Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena lao i Ieroesale, kana wori i boëa Ieriko. Karao mani boëa, nagagoemi taoena bosa Poeë Isa, kawoo² nganganda taoena medoepa, lawi nakabilaimi ampoe wanoea Poeë Isa, rapokatana kahawena i boëanda. Hidoepami hai taoena bosa Poeë Isa, naporangami rei lao i laloe boëa. Ina hawemi, nalioe Poeë Isa taoena boeta hadoea, mohoeda i wiwi rara, merapi² aoe naande alo²na. Kana-hadina taoena boeta iti ngangana taoena bosa mowoo² mampokatana Poeë Isa, napekoene : Apari nagagoe taoena bosa hai pane monganga² i rara ? Mesoedoe taoena : Olooe mai Poeë Isa, mai hambengi i boëanta, nadoepa taoena bosa, anti kamabilanda.

Matanami laloena toboeta iti, mohadi taoena aoe moanti Poeë Isa hoengkoemi, meangkami ia i wiwi rara mokakio Poeë Isa, naoeli : Isa, pemoeleana Daoedi, pokaahi wongkoia ! Nakambaroami taoena i rara Boeta, napakandii, naoelia : A, mebolongi toboeta iti, mandiiko, mosasalempori peako taoena ! Bara hoeba napoinalai Boeta pekambaroanda taoena iti, napasimboekoeri monganga, bati nanangi nganganda taoena, mokakio mboeli Poeë Isa : Oo pemoeleana Daoedi, pokaahi wongkoia.

Nahadi mpoeoemi Poeë Isa ngangana Boeta, ido hai mengkaroo. Natoedoe rangana, naoeli : Anti mai taoena tomekakakio iti. Nanini taoena Boeta, meangka i lindona Poeë Isa. Napekoene Poeë Isa : Koepanoembako ? Mesoedoe Boeta : Poeë, noepopeitaa wongkoia ide matangkoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ide koepopeitami matamoe, lawi noepoinalaimi Poeë Ala, hai pane napokaahimoko. Meita mpoeoemi matana Boeta, tongawami raa naita, meoelami i Poeë Isa, keboeoe ngangana mopakahile Poeë Ala, nodo wori taoena bosa.

Hoengkoe ntepoeoemi i boëa Ieriko, nadoepami Poeë Isa toperoeroe asele hadoea, hangana Sakeoe, taoena aoe peboekoe mpoeoe. Mahile inaona mangita Poeë Isa, agaiana bara naboekoe, lawi ntembe² pea watana, naloemboeki taoena i rara ope². Iti hai mengkahemi i toemoe

ngkaoe i wiwi rara, bona maroa kamampetirona Poeë Isa inditi. Moli-oemi Poeë Isa, hawe i pongka kae aoe napengkahei Sakeoe, mengkaroo, mengoa, naita Sakeoe, naoeli : Pendaoeloe mai, Sakeoe, lawi laona hambengi i sooemoe. Matana laloena Sakeoe mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa ide, mendaoeloe holiga, naanti Poeë Isa i soena, napotorare. Agaiana taoena bosa bara rapomaroa pohintoewoena Poeë Isa hai toperoeroe asele, lawi taoena iti rapohai inao taoena bosa, raoeli : Topekira².

Paida-idana Poeë Isa i soena Sakeoe, molololitahe, naoeli Sakeoe : Iko ide, Poeë, maahi laloengkoe i tomeahi², anoe²ngkoe, hamboetangami koekiraiiahe, hai ane ara poakalangingkoe taoena, hangaa² koe-pahoeroengi iba belana himbela aoe koeala. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Itimi hai pane maahi laloengkoe irio, lawi kehapiko rapohai inao rangamoe, hangaa² pemoeleana Boerahima katoewomoe. Katoewongkoe i doenia ide, bara ntanina, mai pea mohaoki aoe matanta, mampokaahi aoe napohai inao rangana, moaro taoena aoe naroempingi Tokadake. Pe-hadingi koeoeliako ngkora pandiri :

Ara toena mahile hadoea, mangkadipoera, ina molilo. Nakakiomi anangkoina hampoelo, naoeliahe : Ide ina padoena lao molilo, naoeli pekiringkoe karao kalaoangkoe. Ide doi koewolia kae, nipopantoro² soeka²mi, bona moana. Ane ngkaiami, niwoliana, ane mesoelemona hai toewo² pea wonaa mai koepekoene ba hangkiami pewaliana. Raoendemi anangkoina, mombeoelami lolitanda taoena iti, naalami ampoenda ringgi, nakira²ahe anangkoina, hangatoe hangatoe ringgi hadoea hadoea. Roomi iti padoemi ia.

Mahae polilona, pane mesoele. Hawemi, nakakiomi anangkoina, napekoene bahangkiami pewaliana doinda. Mesoedoe hadoea. Iko, Poeë, hangatoe ringgi noewaina hangkoia. Koetoro² i'ngaa²na, mewalimi hasaboe ringgi. Mesoedoe ampoena : A, oio taoena manoto, hangatoe ringgi aoe koeweiko, mewalimi hasaboe ringgi, hampoelo wanoea koeweiko noekampai, oio rapotoeana i hampoelo wanoea iti. Pane wori naoeli hadoea : Iko wori Poeë, hangatoe ringgi noewaina hangkoia, mewalimi lima atoena ringgi. Naoende wori ampoena kamadotana taoena iti, rapotoeana i lima wanoea. Bara mahae hawe wori hadoea, naoelia ampoena : Idemi, Poeë, doi hangatoe ringgi aoe noewaina hangkoia, koepoto i bana, koewoli, bara hoeba apa pewaliana. Noeoli noepopantoro², naoeli laloengkoe : Malenge mberoke mai, inee rakakalea doi iti, kehapi ara pewaliana, naala mbero pea ampoekoe. Lawi koeisa amimi kamasilakamoe : Aoe bara noewoli, iti noeala, aoe bara noetoeda, iti noeriala. Ido hai koeoeli : Agina koewoli mbero, inee rakakalea, kehapi bara apa² pewaliana, inee rapomasoesa laloe, maroa ane anoengkoe. Idemi doimoe, Poeë, ala mboeli, bate²na oto. Mesoedoe ampoena : Roemihi mpoeoe kakoina inaongkoe irio, bara ara boendoe-

moe! Ane manoto i laloemoe kaikona taoena masilaka, mangala aoe bara koewoli, moriala aoe bara koetoeda, moapari hai pane bara noepantoro² doingkoe, bona ngkaia pewaliana? Ide koeala mboeli doi aoe koeweiko hangkoia, koeweihe rangamoe aoe ngkaia pewaliana doinda; lawi taoena aoe madota mohaoki, ia molambi ngkaia.

Idemi lempona ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa: Ringgi iti aoe nakira² toeana i anangkoina, ide napandiria Poeë Isa pekirinda taoena. Ikita ope² ara pekirina laloenta, aoe nawei Poeë Ala, tapopoboendoe, tapopampekiri, mohaoki bona maroa katoewonta. Ane taita rara i katoewonta aoe marasa, kehapi bara mani tapobiasa, taoelami iti. Ane manotomi i laloenta rara aoe natoedoeangaake Poeë Isa, itimi rara i Poeë Ala, inee takabaha ngKora Marasa inee tawoli mbero, ba naeli laloenta: Maroa ane anoengkoe, bara koepopantoro i laloengkoe, bara ide aoe mampoporasi katoewongkoe. Inee taoeli nodo: lawi ngKora Marasa aoe naanti Poeë Isa, hangaa² anoenta, tahadimi, tadokomi, taoendemi, tapoinalaimi, hai pane mewalimi anoenta. Agina tatoro²mi i laloenta, tapepekiri, bona mahile pewaliana, ane nakakiomoke Poeë Ala hangalo, taboekoemi mangoeli: Noepeita, Poeë, Ngkora Marasa aoe noewoli i laloengkoe, bara koewoli mbero, koetoro² i laloengkoe, mahilemi pewaliana, lawi roemihi kamabilangkoe irio.

55. Poeë Isa raanti taoena bosa mesoea i wanoea Ieroesale.

Hangko i wanoea Ieriko, laomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i boëa Betania, lawi boëa iti hoengkoemi i Ieroesale. Ini mani wengina hai mosoesa To Iahoedi i Ieroesale soesa Pasa, hawemi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i boëa Betania, napotorare Lasaroe aoe matem i hangkoia hai napatoewo mboeli Poeë Isa. Modakami Marita, roomi iti, maandemi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena hai Lasaroe. Tanga mpaandemi, mesoeami Maria, moanti lana wongi i botolo watoe aoe makara, napihe botolo, naboeboe ihina i bitina Poeë Isa, mawongimi hoemalaloe soe kama-wongina lana wongi iti. Toedo²mi lana masoeli iti i bitina Poeë Isa, nabowomi Maria weloeana, napopooempahi. Bara napenosoi laloena lana hai botolo aoe masoeli holona, pokabilaina Poeë Isa hai pane naeli laloena: Kehapi lana mawongi, bara koepenosoi, koepopobahoi bitina Ampoekoe, mogalo bitina koepoperae.

Moo² pea raohe taoena i laloe soe, moita babehiana Maria, mampe-
ngkoroei Poeë Isa. Hadoea pea topegoeroe, Ioedasi hangana, bara na-

pomaroa babehiana Maria iti, ido hai naoeli : Ae, maroegi gaga, bara napokaehoea towawine iti motende lana wongi aoe nodo gaga kama-soelina, agina napobaloe, hai holona raweihe tomeahi². Mole oweiri i laloena Ioedasi ntaninari, lawi ia aoe mokampai doi aoe raweihe tomeahi² hai hangaa² naala hantanga. Ido hai nahanai Poeë Isa : Inee noe-salempori Maria, lawi nalanaimi watangkoe ane ratawoemona hangalona. Iko barapana mahae irikamoe, tomeahi² niboekoemi mampokaahi, ihira bara padoe.



Doemondo laomi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i Ieroesale. Hoengkoemi posoesa mahile, bosami taoena teroehoe i wanoea, mampamasoekoe posoesa. Mombekoenemohe taoena tohawe : Nooemba pekirimoe, ba mai mani Poeë Isa mosoesa, ba barapi ? Lawi raoeli goeroe hai tosae : Ane hema aoe mangisa kaarana Poeë Isa, maingkai napetoemboeia, bona lao kihaka.

I biti boeloe Kaoe Lanami Poeë Isa hoengkoemi i Ieroesale, natoe-

doemi Poeë Isa topegoeroena rodoea, naoeli : Laokaoe i boëa koi olooe, nihoemba ara dara rakata aoe bara mani hambela napodara taoena ; iti nikakahi petakana, nidiiana mai. Ane nakambaroakaoe ampoena, naoeli : Moapa hai niala darangkoe ? nioelia : Daramoe napebolo Poeë Isa.

Lao mpoeoemi topegoeroe rodoea iti, hawé i boëa aoe natoedo Poeë Isa. Pesoeanda i laloe boëa, raita ara mpoeoe dara rataka. Ragagoe, rakakahi, radii. Kanaitana ampoena, napekoene : Moapa hai niala darangkoe ? Mesoedoe topegoeroe : Natoedoeangkai mai Poeë Isa, naoeli daramoe napebolo. Mesoedoe ampoena : Ane napebolo Poeë Isa bara koepokabohi. Naantimi topegoeroe dara iti i Poeë Isa. Hawemi, napopengkaroo, nawosoei topegoeroe hantanga komona, napopolampii dara, pane napopesawi Poeë Isa i toemoe dara, modarami Poeë Isa. Nawosoei wori topegoeroe hantanga komona, hantanga sigana, rawoke i rara, hantanga mobataki tarangke kanaoe hai tarangke kaloekoe, napopolihi rarana Poeë Isa. Bosa mpoeoe taoena moela Poeë Isa, mopakahile poloemaona, bara rakakabaha taoena mekaakaa : idemi datoenta aoe napangka Poeë Ala, tapakahilemi datoenta aoe hangko i Poeë Ala mai ; penomba i Poeë Ala aoe indora !

Hawemi i Ieroesale, mesoeami Poeë Isa i laloe wanoea, haroeoe mai taoena hoemalaloe wanoea moela Poeë Isa, mekaakaa, bambara nganganda mampokatana Poeë Isa, raoeli : Pakahile, pakahile pemoeleana Daoedi, Galaranta hangko i Poeë Ala mai ! Mekoene hantanga : Hema taoena iti ? Mesoedoe taoena bosa : Iami Poeë Isa, To Nasare, Galaranta aoe hangko i Poeë Ala mai ! Pandita pea hai goeroe lohe laloenda hai pane mokambaroa Poeë Isa, raoeli : Goeroe, noepopengkaroohe topegoeroemoe mekaakaa ! Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane mandii taoena, barapi raoende mampokatana Anana Poeë Ala molioe, mogalo watoe mekaakaa mopakaea taoena mandii.

56. Taoena mobaloe² i Sooe Penombaa nawoera Poeë Isa.

Hawemi i Ieroesale, mesoeami Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i laloe wanoea, lioe² i Sooe Penombaa. Bara mekabaha taoena bosa meoela i Poeë Isa, mogalo anangkoi i tabangaa Sooe Penombaa, bambara nganganda mekaakaa : Pakahile, pakahile pemoeleana Daoedi, toewo, toewo ampoena Daoedi ! Kahawena Poeë Isa i Sooe Penombaa, napopengkami taoena mobaloe², pamboli²anda ope² nadoengka, nawoera

ampoena, bara napalioe taoena mesalempori mbero i Sooe Penombaa.

Kadake mpoeoemi laloenda taoena iti i Poeë Isa, raoeli: Loemboe gagami babehiana Isa iti, melioemi gaga gaoena, agina tahaka, tapapate. Nodo worihe tadoelako menomba hai goeroenda To Iahoedi, bara raka-kabaha mohaoki taoena aoe lao mohaka Poeë Isa, bona rapapate, agaiana bara ara aoe bai, lawi mentaka mpoeoe laloenda taoena bosa i Poeë Isa, bara rapepalioengi rahaka. Kainditina Poeë Isa i Sooe Penombaa, maimohe ope² tomahai, tobilo, topaloe, ope²he lao i Poeë Isa, napakaoha taoena iti ope².

Indoweimi alo, mesoelemi Poeë Isa i Betania, hambengi inditi, doemondo lao mboeli Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, nodomi poleleoena alo²na. Ane mabaa, hangaa² i Sooe Penombaa karoo²ana, mongkora² i taoena bosa, mopakaoha tomahai, mopakaroho laloenda taoena aoe mapari katoewonda.

Bara rasaoeroe tadoelako menomba hai goeroe mosapoe koeasana Poeë Isa, lawi raita alo²na. Kadana rasaoeroe mosapoe, nasalemporimi Poeë Isa, naoeli: Hangko ioembami mai koeasamoe, aoe kiita² alo²na? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane ido nipekoene, maroa koeoelia kae, agaiana nihanaiana hampai aoe koepekoene irikamoe: Nooemba nioli ope² patoerona Iohane hai podoina taoena, ba hangko i Poeë Ala iti, ba hangko i taoena? Toehoemi pekirinda taoena iti mohanai. Ina raoeli: Hangko i Poeë Ala, hangaa² nawali mpekoene Poeë Isa: Ane hangko i Poeë Ala, moapari hai pane bara nipoinalai hangkoia? Ina raoeli: Hangko i taoena, bara bai, mampokalangahe taoena bosa, lawi taoena bosa ope² raoeli Iohane galara aoe hangko i Poeë Ala. Ido hai rahanai pearai: Bara kiisa mangoeliako. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane nodo, bara worikaoe koeoelia hema aoe moweina koeasangko.

57. Ngkora pandiri hantanga aoe naoeli Poeë Isa.

Ide wori ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa: Ara taoena hadoea, rodoea anana. Napohawaa oemana anana hadoea, naoelia: Oio anangko, laoko i bonde, laoko mobago inditi. Mesoedoe anana: Barana maoe. Ido hai laomi i anana hadoea, natoedoe lao mowia. Mesoedoe anana iti: Iko hangaa² laona.

Teboeami alo, laomi oemana i bonde, naita aoe mesapoe ioroe, tangana mobago i bonde, mahaemi kainditina, ngkaiami aoe natobo. Lawi kapadoena oemana lao mampohawaa adina, tebalikimi laloena, hai

pane meangka, lao i bonde. Nahaoki oemana aoe toadi, bara inditi, mokira² oemana, bara lao mowia, maroa pea i hoemena mohanai oemana, i laloena lohe. Agaiana aoe towoetoe, kadake hoemena mohanai oemana, hai bara mahae menoso laloena, tebalikimi laloena, lolitana aoe masala napakanotomi taiena.

Roomi naoeli ngkora pandiri ide, napekoenemi Poeë Isa : Hema i taoena rodoea iti mampehadingi oemana ? Mesoedoehe taoena : Aoe mesapoe ioroe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tooe, lawi nabalikimi laloena.

Ngkora pandiri ide mangoeli taoena aoe modongko, aoe naoa menomba i Poeë Ala, bona naita taoena kamanotona laloena. Mole i laloenari bara mampokaahi Poeë Ala, bara naoela i laloena hawana, i hoemena pea mangoeli menomba. Hantanga bara mampomaroa Poeë Ala ngoeroena, mahae tebaliki laloena, napoinalaimi Ngkorana Poeë Ala, aoe natende ngoeroena.

Ide wori ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa i topegoeroena : Ara topeboekoe hadoea, bosa limbona bondena ; ope² iti hadoea pea taoena aoe mokampai, iti aoe mampepeita alo²na ; ane mowoeami, nawei ampoena, himbela pare, gogoa, kaloekoe. Mahae tongawami i ampoena topokampai iti bara manoto, ngkaiami poepoe bonde aoe naala hadoeoena, hantanga pea aoe nawei ampoena. Iti hai nakakio ampoena topokampai aoe motengko iti, naoelia: Tandongiana mai ope² soeranda taoena aoe moinda iriko, paneko padoe lawi koeita oio bara manoto, barapako koepoinalai. Mapari nahadi taoena iti, naoeli laloena: Noombamona ide ane nawoeramona ampoeke, apami koepotoewo ? mowia, bara koeboekoe, merapi²na i rangangkoe, maea matangkoe. Mahae, naoeli : A, koeisami, koeinoeroehi laloenda taoena aoe moinda i ampoeke, bona napatoewona, ane natendemonona ampoeke. Iti hai napopeala ope² topoinda, napekoene i aoe hawe ioroe : Hangkia indamoe i ampoeke ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Hasaboe botolo lana kaloekoe. Naoeli topokampai : Ide soera indamoe, pahoeroengi oekina, wolimi lima atoena. Roomi iti, hawe wori hadoea ; mekoene topokampai: Hangkia indamoe i ampoeke ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Iba poelona pikoe pare bae. Mesoedoe topokampai : Ide soera indamoe, pahoeroengi oekina, woli rompoelo hai lima. Nodemi pangoelina i taoena moinda ope². Iti hai naoeli ampoeke : Mapande mpoeoe topokampai iti, koeoende mpoeoe kapandena, kadana pea manoto laloena.

Naëli Poeë Isa : Ane ara doimoe, pokaahia rangamoe doimoe, bona ara boendoena irio i bokona, lawi ane matemoko hangaa² noepalehi doimoe, agaiana Poeë Ala maahi laloena irio, ane bosa taoena aoe noepokaahia doimoe.

Ane manoto laloemoe mokampai aoe bara mahile holona, hangaa² manoto wori laloemoe mokampai aoe mahile holona ; hai ane bara

manoto laloemoe mokampai aoe haodi pea holona, bara wori manoto laloemoe mokampai aoe mahile holona.

Mahae, naita Poeë Isa kateterarangiami kakoina inaonda tadoelako menomba, goeroe hai tosaenda To Iahoedi. Barapi raoende taoena iti mampehadingi pongkorana Poeë Isa, nahaokimi rara kanawoana, bona rakira² Poeë Isa, bona rahaka, bona rapapate. Manotomi i laloena Poeë Isa pekirinda taoena iti, ido hai naeliahe ngkora pandiri ide :

Ara taoena mobonde kaloekoe. Roomi natoeda kaloekoena, nawala, pane nababehi sooe pobabehiana lana i tanga kaloekoe iti. Mahae, mahilemi kaloekoena, napeinaomi lao molilo, iti hai pane naweimi taoena mokampai woea kaloekoena, hangгаа saronda, hangгаа nawei ampoe bonde. Roomi rapololita nodo, manotomi, pane meangka ampoe bonde iti, lao maida² i hambali tahi. Hawemi powoeangaana kaloekoena, natoedoemi ampoe bonde anangkoina lao mamperapi kirana. Bara rawei topokampai kirana ampoe bonde, ba i kaloekoe, ba i lana, bara ; mesoele mbero pea anangkoina ampoe bonde. Kaboelana laloena ampoe bonde iti, hai pane natoedoe mani hambela anangkoina lao mboeli merapi kirana, pahoeroengina rawei aoe rakamaia, rawombe² pea, raoeliangaa aoe kadake, rapopesoele mbero. Hawe mani hantoetoema, lawi bara mani ope kaboelana laloena ampoe bonde. Bara bali² kakadakena laloenda taoena iti, rawombe² anangkoina ampoe bonde, rabata, hantanga rahaka, hantanga rapapate. Mahae naoeli ampoe bonde : Apami koebabehi, hemami koetoedoe aoe rapoinalai taoena masilaka iti ? Agina koetoedoe anangkoe aoe hadoedoeana, aoe koepokakaia, ia rapoinalai. Natoedoe mpoeoemi anana aoe hadoedoeana iti. Bara mani hoengkoe i bonde, raitami taoena masilaka iti, mogombohe, raoeli : Oloemi mai aoe mampoampoe bonde hangalo, agina tapapate, bona taala ide bondena. Hoengkoemi, rahaka, rapapate, ratende watana i hambali wala. Napanooembami ampoe bonde taoena masilaka iti ? Hangaa² napapate, bondena nawei taoena aoe manoto laloena, aoe mowei kirana ampoena i soeka²na ntepoeoe.

Mesoedoe taoena aoe mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa ide : Hangaa² kana ikami, aoe noiti. Rahadimi i laloenda taoena iti aoe naoeli Poeë Isa, kanami irihira hai tosaenda aoe matem. Lawi bosa galarana Poeë Ala rapapate toioroenda, iti hai naoeli Poeë Isa : Ane natoedoemi Poeë Ala anana, hangaa² nipapate wori. Hai tooe mpoeoe aoe naoeli Poeë Isa, lawi barapi mahae hangko inditi, rapapatemi To Iahoedi.

58. Ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa : Ana ntoeana rataoena hangana.

Ngkora pandiri aoe naoeli Poeë Isa ide kana wori To Iahoedi aoe bara naoende mampehadingi ngKorana Poeë Ala. Node naoeli : Ara toeana hadoea mosoesa, motaoena anana. Natoedoemi anangkoina moanti aloe i parentanahe, bona mai motaoena anana ampoenda. Hawemi i alo posoesa, bárahe hawe taoena iti. Bara mani kasalioe napokaroempoe toeana iti, naoeli rapegia mani haodi, ba bali mani laloenda. Rapegia mpoeoe mani, mawengi pampepegianda, bara wori ara aoe hawe. Ido hai natoedoe mboeli toeana taoena aoe lao moanti lolita i parentana, node naoeli : Timamami ope² aoe koepatimama, mai mokaoe mosoesa. Lioe² mpoeoe bara raoende parentana ; hantanga naoami mengkapadoe, hantanga mohakami anangkoina toeana iti, napapate.

Kanahadina toeana babehianda parentana iti, napoiwaliahe, na-oengkoe boëanda, napapatehe. Pane naoelia anangkoina : Bara raoende taoena kadake iti mai i posoesaangkoekoe, agina laomokaoe nialaana mai tomeahi² ope², kaara-arana pea ; taoena maroa, taoena kadake, taoena peboekoe, taoena meahi², bona boeke soengkoe, bona masoekoe posoesangkoekoe. Lao mpoeoemohe taoena iti, ragoeloe taoena ope², pehoe-mba²anda, bara mahae boekemi soena hai tabangaana toeana, masoekoe mpoeoe posoesana.

Tangana mosoesa, molöeloemaomi toeana iti i tanganda taoena, mampeita taoena aoe hawe. Bara mahae naita taoena hadoea aoe kadake pewaroena, bara hoeba maimpo waroena, kagantaana pea aoe napasoea. Roempoemi toeana iti, nakambaroa taoena iti, napekoene : Moapa rako hai nodo ? mai peana noepakoi. Barapi naboekoe taoena iti mehana. Natoedoe toeana anangkoina, mohaka taoena iti, rahoe-mbanga i hambali bente.

Hangka inde ngkora pandirina Poeë Isa ide, hai idemi lempona, tapehadingi maroa, lawi mahile lempona irikita. Bosake taoena aoe bara mooende Poeë Ala, tataloeeki soerona aoe mai mampetoemboeiake roana laloena ampoeta. Lawi posoesa aoe naoeli Poeë Isa i ngkora pandiri ide, iti pandirina aoe maroa naweike Poeë Ala. Agaiana bosa irikita aoe bara mangoende roa iti, tapakoi pea Poeë Ala, taoeli : Bara Poeë Ala hai ope² hawana aoe rapoinalai, aginta lao mampeita bondeta, binatangta, baloe², ideri pongkana katoewonta, bara Poeë Ala. Ntoeli taoena iti, lawi hangaa² Poeë Ala pongkana katoewonta, bara tooe ane tataloeeki ia. Bara taboekoe mopalehi Ampoeta ora, bara wori taboekoe mentantaboengi i lindona, bara wori taboekoe meewa.

Hantanga ikita himbela taoena hadoea i ngkora pandiri, aoe mai mosoesa i soena toeana, bara natimamahi waroena. Iti kana taoena

aoe bara nabaliki laloena i Poeë Ala. Tangana mani mekingki i anitoe hai adana aoe kadake, mopakanawo rangana, mopapate rangana, mohaoki roegina rangana. Poeë Ala bara naoende, agaiana roangka-toewo aoe nawei Poeë Ala, iti naoende. Bara tooe iti. Ane kadake laloenta i ampoe soesa, ineeke lao maande baelana hai andeana. Ikita napokaahi Poeë Ala alo²na, bona taboekoe mangala aoe naweike, kama-roana katoewonta ope², hai taala mpoeoe. Agina taala i kaboelana laloenta i aoe moweike, inee aoe nawei pea taoende, ampoena bara taoende. Inee roogoe laloenta, batike nahoembanga Poeë Ala, barapake napomaroa.

59. Pololitana Poeë Isa hai Pandita hai Goeroe.

Raranda pandita hai goeroenda To Iahoedi hai tadoelako menomba, ina mopakanawo Poeë Isa, rakelo lolitana bona hala-oei Poeë Isa i Datoe i Roma, ba i hawana Galara Moesa, ba i ope² ada penomba aoe nararangi aoe lawi nawoli Poeë Ala i soerana. Hai bara lioe² mewali kira²nda taoena iti, lawi ope² aoe nahanai Poeë Isa, rapomoso taoena iti, barapahe tepehana i Poeë Isa, manangi ntepoeemohe.

Hambela hawemohe taoena iti i Poeë Isa, hidoepahe, raoeli: Goeroe, kiisa oio taoena manoto pololitamoe, bara noedongkoki taoena, lawi Ngkorana Poeë Ala noepetoemboeiangkai alo²na. Ido hai panengkai mai irio, mampekoene peampoeta i Datoe, ba maroa tawei asele, ba bara, oio mangoeliangkai.

Lioe² naisa Poeë Isa pekira²nda taoena iti. Lawi ane naoeli: Maroa, hangaa² naoeli taoena iti: Noepomaroa wei Datoe i Roma, aoe topo-anitoe, tapoampoe ikita aoe mampoinalike Poeë Ala? Ane nahanai, naoeli: Bara maroa, hangaa² raoeli taoena iti: Oio nataroenggoe Peto-ro, mokonto taoena inee mowe asele. Iti hai pane napekoene Poeë Isa: Apa aoe biasa nipoasele? Mesoedoe taoena iti: Hangaa² ringgi. Naoeli Poeë Isa: Tandongiana mai hampeka. Ratandongia; napekoene Poeë Isa: Lindona hema aoe raoeki i ringgi? Mesoedoehe taoena iti: Lindona Datoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa: Ane nodo, Datoe wei ampoena. Aoe lawi anoena Datoe, niwei Datoe, hai niwei Poeë Ala aoe lawi anoena Poeë Ala.

Mandii² pea raohe taoena iti, barapi ara pehananda. Aoe maila hoemenda, manangimi padoemohe.

Hambela mani wori maihe pandita hantanga i Poeë Isa, aoe lawi

mosisala ngkoranda hai ngkorana Poeë Isa, lawi raoeli taoena iti : Bara toewo tanoeananta ane matemî watanta, bara wori mearo taoena to-mate. Hidoepamohe hai Poeë Isa, raoeli taoena iti : Goeroe, noeisami adanta hangko i Galara Moesa, ane mate tobalilo, hai barahe moana hai towawinena, towawinena napotowawine erana ; ane moana hai erana iti, anana raoeli anana halaloena aoe matemî. Hangkoia toewomi irikita taoena pitoe mohalaloe, paka tobalilo. Motowawinemi aoe towoetoe, mahae mate, bara moana. Iti hai napotowawinemi adina erana. Mahae mate wori ia, bara wori moana, towawine toewo mani hai pane napotowawinemi Tokataloe. Mate Tokataloe nodo wori Kaiba, Kalima, hawe² i Kapitoena, paka mampotowawinehe towawinena woetoenda, paka mate lalo. Opemohe mate tobalilona, matemî towawine iti. Nooembami i pearona taoena mate, hema tobalilona towawine iti i bokona, lawi pitoemohe tobalilona i doenia ?

Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tanganta pea toewo i doenia ide, hangko taoena mani katoewonta, motowawineke. Ane matemî watanta, tanoeana pearai katoewonta i bokona, barapi motobalilo, barapi motowawine, bara wopake mate, tanoeanami katoewonta, napatoewo Poeë Ala, himbela malaeka.

Mandii mboelimohe taoena iti, rahadi i laloenda bara tooe aoe mai rapekoene i Poeë Isa, pehanana pea Poeë Isa rapomoso i laloenda hai pane barapi ara lolitanda. Rakabahami taoena iti mokira² Poeë Isa, lawi manoto pehanana ope².

60. Hawana Poeë Ala aoe mahile ntepoeoe.

Ara wori pandita hadoea hawe i Poeë Isa, napekoene : Goeroe, oio taoena mapande, noeoliana : Ope² hawana Poeë Ala, oemba aoe mahile ntepoeoe ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Pehadingi, koeoliako : Hawana Poeë Ala aoe koepomahile ntepoeoe, idemi : Poeë Ala Hadoedoeana pea katoewona, bara ara kahimbelaana. Kabilai Poeë Ala, bona hibali laloemoe hai Poeë Ala, pakaleogoe laloemoe i Poeë Ala. Pokaahi rangamoe himbela kanoepokaahina watamoe. Aoe rompaka ide aoe mahile ntepoeoe i ope² hawana Poeë Ala. Mesoedoe pandita iti : Tooe, Goeroe, noeoli : Poeë Ala hadoedoeana pea, bara ara ntanina hai ane takabilaimi Poeë Ala, ane hibali laloenta hai Poeë Ala, hai ane boela mpoeoe laloenta moela hawana, ane bara ntanina rohona laloenta, mekingki peake i Poeë Ala, pane hangko tooe ka-Anana-nake Poeë Ala, pane hangko manoto ri laloenta napesoeangimi Inaona Poeë Ala.

Kanahadina Poeë Isa pehanana pandita iti, napomoso, naoeli : Oio hoengkoe i Poeë Ala laloemoe.

Motoedoe taoena aoe bara maleogoe laloena i Poeë Ala, naoeli Poeë Isa : Pakaroa, inee niola babehiana taoena aoe rompenga laloena, lawi mosisala laloena hai babehiana. Ane menomba i Poeë Ala taoena iti, bara mai hangko i laloena penombana, matana pea napidika, taiena napopombekaloe, hoemena monoepi², bona raita taoena kamahilena penombana. Bara naoende Poeë Ala aoe nodo. Taoena iti mampepe-mahile katoewona i lindona Poeë Ala, bara naoende napeolai halaloenahe, bara naoende rakambaroa mbero, rapalanti rai hangana, hangko naoenderi. Taoena iti koeoli masilaka mpoeoe, lenggena himbela taloemba rameseli, paka watoe boela i wongkona, paka boeoe magoro i laloena.

Ane hawe mboelimi Poeë Isa i kahopoana doenia hai malaekahe, napakanoto kaaraana taoena ope². Napateroehoemi taoena ope² i lindona ; teroehoemohe, nagaaki taoena aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala hai taoena aoe motaleoeki Poeë Ala, lawi naisa amimi Poeë Isa laloena taoena, bara napehadingi lolitana, laloena peari napoinalai. Hantanga nawoli tanda i koanana, hantanga tanda i kabeona. Panehe naoelia taoena aoe tanda i koanana : Maimokaoe aoe mokabilai Poeë Ala, pesoeakaoe mai i paidaana oemangkoe, i kamoe napegiamokaoe oemanta. Tangangkoe toewo i wongko doenia, nihoembana marimi, nipaandena, nihoembana mangkadooe, nipopaenoena, torarena, nipokaahina, niita waroengkoe barapi niwaroena, mahaina nikampaina, napakanawona taoena, nihoremana.

Rapekoene taoena iti : Impira, Poeë, kiitako marimi hai kipaandeko, kiitako mangkadooe hai kipopaenoeko ? Impira kiitako torare, ba barako mewaroe, ba mahai, ba napakanawoko taoena hai pikokaahiko ? Hangaa² mehanai Poeë Isa : Kehapi bara watangkoe, ane ara halaloengkoe nipokaahi, hibali ikomi aoe nipokaahi.

Pane menggoli Poeë Isa i taoena aoe tanda kabeona, naoeliahe taoena iti : Pelohokaoe inditi, taoena kadake, i Api Mahile, kaaraanda Tokadake, hai ope² rangana. Lawi ane niitana marimi, barana nipaande, mangkadoena, barana nipopaenoe, torarena, barana nirora, barana mewaroe, barana niwei waroengkoe, mahaina, barana nipokaahi, manawona barana nihorema.

Ane rapekoene taoena iti : Impira, Poeë, kiitako marimi, ba mangkadooe, ba torare, ba barako mewaroe, ba mahaiko ba manawoko hai barako kipokaahi ?

Hangaa² mehanai Poeë Isa : Kadana nioende mampokaahi halaloengkoe aoe meahi² katoewonda, barana nipokaahi.

Taoena iti kadake mpoeoe kaaraana tanoeananda, napohawi Tokadake. Aoe mentaka laloena i Poeë Ala, ia anana Poeë Ala katoewona.

61. Toporewoe aoe manoto.

I tamponda To Iahoedi, bosa dimba rapatoewo taoena. Alo²na dimba iti naboeboe toporewoe, naporewoe i hambali bente. Toporewoe iti hadoe-doeana pea aoe mokampai dimbana taoena hamboëa, ia aoe mampoio-roea dimbana i hehi aoe maroa. Meoelamohe ope² dimbana iti i toporewoe, hai bara nakakabaha mampembalilingi dimbana, bati ara aoe matanta. Ane naita ara aoe karao gaga pehoepena, nakakio hangana, iti nahadi dimba hai pane mai mboeli. Ane ara aoe matanta, lao nahao-ki; bosa belana mapari nahadi, mempanai, mempanaoeloe, molempo kahalaloe, moweta owai, bara nabaa kamalengena, naeli laloena: Dimbakoe bati matanta! Ane nahoembami hai naita belami, ba mapo-homi paana, ba halaoeho ohona, napahaa, ba nahoelengkoe, napohi-angka hawe i gimpoe dimba. Ope² dimbana nakambi alo²na; ane makai-ndimi, napopesoelehe i gimpoe; natoeko maroa², bati ara singa ba sarigala mai mohaka dimba. Kehapi i pada, ba i wiwi lopo, hangaa² mainga² toporewoe iti, bara wori nakakabaha tawalana hai pihona, lawi dimba iti rakasawalai singa hai sarigala, i hira iwali dimba hai pane napoiwalia wori toporewoe. Ido hai naeli Poeë Isa: Ikomi ide toporewoe aoe manoto, bara koekatiwai toewo ane ara aoe moala dimbakoe; bara koebaa kamalengengkoe; ane matanta dimbakoe koehaoki, alana koehoemba, ane koeita mahai, ba koeita mapari nahadi, barapi nasaoe-roe, hangaa² koeanti, koepahaa, ba koehoelengkoe, ba koeoeba, bara koekabaha, bara koepalehi, bara koepatoendehia. Ane mai singa ba sarigala maande dimbakoe, hangaa² koehombo, koeewa, bara koepalioe hoengkoe, bara koepalioe moala dimbakoe. Ope²he dimbakoe koeisa hanganda, hai iko wori naisa, ngangangkoe napoinalai, ane koekakio, nagagoena; bara koepalioe mahawoe dimbakoe, bona hambamba-ngoena peahe, hadoea pea toporewoehe.

Nodomi toporewoe aoe manoto, lawi aoe bara manoto, ntanina babehiana. Barahe nalinga dimbana, ba mai singa, ba sarigala motoenggai dimbana. Ane ara dimba aoe matanta, bara maoe lao mohaoki; ane nakakio dimbana, bara rapoinalai ngangana, bara raisa dimba wotoena ngangana, ia wori bara naisa hanga dimbana. Hai ane naita singa ba sarigala mai mohaka dimbana, napalioekaa, naeli laloena: Bona nahakami taia hambaa, ba rombaa, bona maboehoe taina, kai-neena pea mai iriko. Mewali bara meewa toporewoe iti, bara nahombo aoe kadake, langami ope² dimba, mahawoemi, barapahe hambamba-ngoena pogoeloeanda.

Tongawami Poeë Isa toporewoe aoe manoto, barake napalioe ikita ide matanta, barake napalioe lioe-lioe i kakadakeana, bara worike napalioe naala Tokadake. Naisa Poeë Isa hanganta, hai naisake na-

kakio. Hai inee pea bara taoende mampehadingi ngangana Poeë Isa. Lawi ane taoa bona matantake, ane tatoenggai mopalehi Poeë Isa, barake hawe i kamarasaana katoewonta.

Taisa wori bara nakatiwai inaona Poeë Isa, mowosoeike i taiena Tokadake. Himbela toporewoe aoe manoto, naagikami mate, bati nahaka singa ba sarigala dimbana, aginami mawowe, bati matanta dimbana, nodo wori Poeë Isa, mate nahaka taoena kadake, mate mowosoei tanoeananta bati naala Tokadake. Mewali Poeë Isami toporewoe aoe manoto, himbela toporewoe mampoioroea dimbana ope² i ampoena, bara ara aoe matanta, nodo wori ikita napoioroeake Poeë Isa i oemana indora i Soeroega, bara ara aoe matanta i ope² taoena aoe mampehadingi ngkorana.

62. Ngkora pandiri naoeli Poeë Isa : Towawine Manoto hai Towawine nToeli hangana.

Kaaraana Poeë Isa i Sooe Penombaa, naita hambela taoena monawo doi i peti porompoe²a doi. Aoe peboekoe, ringgi napoesa, roepia, soekoe². Mahae, hawemi towawine hadoea, tomeahi², napoesa wori doina i peti. rompeka pea doi manoe. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Aoe peisa ntepoeoe laloena, ia itiri towawine aoe meahi² bara topeboekoe aoe molioe inona. Lawi topeboekoe iti haodi pea nagaaki i ringgina ngkaia, agaiana towawine aoe meahi² iti napoesami anoena ope² i peti, doi manoe rompeka ; mahile mpoeoe peisana laloena, naitami Poeë Ala.

Naoeli wori Poeë Isa ngkora pandiri, bona moroea laloenta, bona taisa mampopangkaliwo tanoeananta, ane nakakiomoke Poeë Ala hangalo. Node naoeli : Ara torataoena raanti i towawinena, bosa taoena lao meanti hai karao kalaoana raanti i towawinena. Ara wori rangana towawine aoe mai modoepa topeanti. Taoena iti hampoelo ana ntowawine, moanti hahahe lantera, lawi raisa modedahe kaindi moloemao. Taoena hampoelo iti lima aoe manoto laloena, kaladoe pekirinda, lawi raanti mani lana i botolo, rapobakoe i rara, naoeli laloenda : Ba mahae, pane mai topeanti aoe lao tadoepa deade, ane opemi lana i lanterata, matemai rorena, maea matanta, barapi ara peawana topeanti. Agaiana rangana aoe lima bara naboehoe inaonda kaopena lana i lanteranda, iti hai pane barahe mebakoe, lantera pea raanti.

Laomohe taoena hampoelo iti ; hawemi i pampepegiangaanda topeanti, mengkaroomohe. Mahaemi pampepegianda topeanti, maleloeë-

mohe, lioe²he leta. Mahaemi kaindi, maimi nganganda taoena mekaka-
kio: Maimohe topeanti! Pehadimohe towawine iti, lioe²he mearo,
rapeita lanteranda, matimi lanana, haodi-odi pearai rorena. Aoe manoto
laloenda, raalami lana aoe i botolo, rapopoihii lanteranda, hangko rore
mboeliri lanteranda. Aoe ntoelihe raperapimi lananda himadanda aoe
mebakoe. Agaiana bara handaka mogaakiahe, raoeli: Barapake handa
lanangki irikita ope², agina laomokaoe i topobaloe lana, lao mai niholo
aoe nipopoihii lanterami; holiga kaoe, batihe handa padoe topeanti.

Melangkamohe towawine lima iti, mogagoe topobaloe lana; hawe
inditi, rahoemba letamohe, lawi kaindimi. Raroea hampai taoena iti,
mahae mearo, napekoene: Apa mai niala? Mesoedoe taoena iti: Mai-
ngkai meholo lana, barangkai mebakoe, matem i lanteraki. Naweimi
taoena iti lana, lioe²he mesoele towawine iti, raita oo, mahaemi kalioe-
nda topeanti. Melangkamohe towawine iti, raoeli rahoemba manihe,
hai barapi, mesoeamohe i laloe bente, lioe ratoeko babaka, hangko i
biti boeloe oto manihe towawine aoe tepaiboko iti. Ranganda aoe
manoto laloenda, mesoeamohe hai toposoesa.

Mahae, hawemohe i babaka towawine lima iti, raperapi mesoea,
raoeli: Niboengkahiangkai babaka, kipesoeangi, toposoesa! Mesoedoe
taoena iti: Barakaoe kiisa, ikamoe barakaoe topeanti, pelohokaoe,
barakaoe rangangki.

Ngkora pandiri ide, idemi lempona: Ikita taoena rongaa katoe-
wonta: Ara aoe kaladoe pekirina, ara aoe bara. Taoena aoe bara ngkaia
pekirina, kaboehoena pea taina nahaoki, ntoeli ia, lana pea i lantera
naanti, bara mebakoe. Ane naalami Poeë Ala inaona, bara napopesoea
Poeë Ala i Soeroega tanoeanana, lawi bara kaboehoe tai aoe napobakoe
tanoeananta indora i bokona. Taoena aoe kaladoe pekirina, naisa,
kehapi maboehoe taina, bara toewo tanoeanana, ngkalina pea aoe
napobakoe: iami Ngkora Marasa, Ngkorana Poeë Ala. Ane iti tahaoki
tanganta toewo i wongko doenia, arami bakoena tanoeananta indora
hangalo, mesoeami tanoeananta i Soeroega, toewomi hihimbela hai
Poeë Ala.

63. Poeë Isa lao mosoesa hai topegoeroena i Ieroesale.

Roomi mololita nodo, naoeli Poeë Isa i topegoeroena: Rombengi
mani hai mepongkami posoesa Pasa. Agina laomokaoe rodoea i Ieroe-
sale, mesoeakaoe i laloe boëa, bara mahae hai niita taoena hadoea aoe

mesoelemi mai lao mantamboe ; ia nioela. Mengkahekae i sooena, nioelia ampoe soe : Node pangoelina Poeë Isa : Pasoangaana hologa hamboea, rapangkadipoera topegoeroengko aoe koeande i pepongkaana soesa.

Adanda To Iahoedi i posoesa Pasa iti, roti aoe matoea pea aoe bara membongke, rapoandea. Iti raandea ana dimba laki aoe bara maroegi² watana nae haodi pea, hai raenoea anggoro. Iti nakadipoera topegoeroe i hologa aoe natoedo ampoe soe, himbela aoe naeli Poeë Isa.

Laomohe topegoeroe rodoea iti, bara mahae hawehe i Ieroesale. Pesoeanda i laloe wanoea, raita mpoeoe taoena aoe mesoele mai lao mantamboe, raola. Hawe i sooena, mengkahehe, rapetoemboeimi lolitana Poeë Isa i ampoe soe. Karahadina lolitanda taoena iti, ratoedoeamohe hologa mahile hamboea, mesoeami topegoeroe, mokadipoera hologa iti, pane nakadipoera aoe raande. Tampoemi alo, hawe wori Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena hampoelo.

Bara mani mewali soesa iti, laomi topegoeroena Poeë Isa hadoea i tadoelako menomba hai goeroe mahile, aoe mohaoki rara ina mopakanawo Poeë Isa. Hangana topegoeroe iti Ioedasi. Hidoepamohe hai taoena iti, naeli Ioedasi : Koehadi i kamoe mohaoki Poeë Isa. Iko ide topegoeroena hadoea, mahaemi peola²ngkoe iria, naboehoe inaongkoe, ba arami ba apa, ba pangka, ba gadi, bona mahile katoewongkoe, lawi iko ide tomeahi². Agaiana koeita katoewongkoe alo²na bate²na pea, bara ara rasingkoe, kehapi haodi. Ido hai pane lohe laloengkoe moela² Poeë Isa, koeoli koetaleoeki, ido hai maimona irikamoe mampekoene laloemi ba noeomba. Hangkiami doi niweina ane koeanti anangkoimi lao mohaka Poeë Isa ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Mogombongkai hampai.

Mogombomohe ope² goeroe hai tadoelako menomba ; kapoedoeana gombonda, raolia Ioedasi rawei taloe poelona ringgi. Naiomi Ioedasi, nadokomi ringgi iti, panehe naolia : Ane koeita maroami rahaka, mai peana ; hai nitoedoe anangkoimi, bona koepioroeahe. Raiomi taoena iti, padoemi Ioedasi, mesoele i Poeë Isa.

64. Poeë Isa mobahoi bitina topegoeroena.

Teroehoemi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, raoli mohoeda, agaiana bara mani lioe² maande, lawi bara mani rabahoi bitinda. Pekandoe-panda To Iahoedi i palantanda pea, bara wori raboengkoehi bitina, mewali ane rawosoei kandoepanda, hangaa² keawoe bitinda. Ane ina

maandepi, rabahoi hampai bitinda. Aoe toadi, lao mokando owai i tabo, pane napileleaka rangana, nabahoi bitinda. Agaiana topegoeroena Poeë Isa bara ara aoe molinga iti, lawi taoena iti mombetoemba peahe, mehana hadoea : Ikori mohoeda hoengkoe i Poeë Isa ! Nodomi pololita-tanda taoena iti ope².

Tangana nodo, meangkami Poeë Isa, nawosoei komona, nawoli, pane naala bana popooempahi biti, napopaoempeko. Roo iti, naala tabo



mahile, napokandoi owai, pane napileleaka topegoeroena, nabahoi bitinda, pane naoempahi bana aoe napopaoempeko. Hawemi i Petoeroe maeami matana Petoeroe, naoeli : Poeë, oiori pae mobahoi bitingkoe ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Io, kehapi bara noeisa lempona ide², agaiana noeisa pea hangalona. Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Barako koepalioe mobahoi bitingkoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane bara koebahoi bitimoe, oio bara hala-loengkoe. Mesoedoe mboeli Petoeroe : Ane nodo Poeë, inee ide pea bitingkoe noebahoi, hai ide wori taiengkoe hai waangkoe noebahoi.

Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Handami ane koebahoi bitimoe, lawi ane roomoko mendo, magalimi hoemalele watamoe ide-ide.

Roomi nabahoi bitinda topegoeroena, mohoeda mboelimi Poeë Isa, panehe naoeliangaa : Iko ide mobahoimi bitimi, aoe nioeli ampoemi hai goeroemina alo²na. Ane nodomi babehiangkoe irikamoe, hangaa² nipakaboela laloemi mombepokaahi hadoea hai hadoea. Lawi koi topegoeroe, mahile goeroena, koi toraposoero, mahile tomesosoero. Ido hai koeoeliangaakaoe : Ane niitami laloengkoe irikamoe, nipakaboela laloemi mombedoerei, inee hadoea mampepemahile hai mopakoi rangana ; i kita ope² mohalaloe, lawi hadoea-doea pea oemanta. Hai hadoea irikamoe motengko laloena, napobaloena i taoena aoe mohaoki kanawoangkoe.

Mohadi lolitana Poeë Isa ide, roemihi kamasandaana laloenda topegoeroe, naoeli laloenda : Ba hema aoe naoeli ? Ba iko otomi ? Mahae napekoene Iohane : Hemami aoe noeoli, Poeë? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Nipepeita, aoe koetandongia roti ide. Naala Poeë Isa roti, naeme, nataandongia Ioadasi, naoeli : Aoe noetoenggai, noegagoehimi. Nadoko Ioadasi roti iti aoe natandongia Poeë Isa, pane meangka, padoe tanga kaindi.

65. Paandena Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i kaindina Alo Pasa.

Padoemi Ioadasi, mololitami Poeë Isa naoeli : Mahile inaongkoe maande hihimbela hai ikamoe i wengi ide, lawi kahalo rapapatemona To Iahoedi. Roomi mololita nodo, naalami Poeë Isa roti, mekakae i Poeë Ala, pane nabise² roti iti, nakira-kiraahe topegoeroena, naoeli : Ide watangkoe, koeweikaoe, niala, niande, bona niboeboehoe inaona. Roomi iti, naala anggoro, nakando i tabo paenoea, pane natandongia topegoeroena, naoeli : Ide wahengkoe, koekandoakaoe, niala, nienoe, lawi wahengkoe mohompo salami, ane matemona kamba watami.

Nadokomi topegoeroe roti hai anggoro, raande, raenoe, rapepekiri lolitana Poeë Isa, mangoeliahe : roti ide watangkoe, anggoro ide wahengkoe. Mewali, aoe moande roti iti hai moënoe anggoro iti, iami haloena Poeë Isa.

Roomi maande, maenoe, monani taoena iti hai Poeë Isa. Roo monani, meangkami Poeë Isa, meangka worihe topegoeroena. Napekoene Petoeroe : Poeë, ioembako hoe ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Bara noeboekoe meola iriko. Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Koeboekoe, Poeë, mateko, matena. Mesoedoe mboeli Poeë Isa : Oio mate hai iko ? Bara mani motoetoeroea manoe

hoengkoe mabaa deade, taloemi belana noesapoeaka peoelamoe iriko.

Roo mololita nodo, padoemi Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, mesoepa i wanoea, lao i bonde halimbo i hambali bente, bondekae lana, Gatisemane hangana. Hawe inditi, naoeliangaa topegoeroena: Mohoedamokae inde, nipegiana mehoepena haodi, lao mekakae i Poeë Ala. Molioemi Poeë Isa, naporanga Petoeroe, Iohane hai Iakoboe, mengkaroo molingkoedoe, mekakae i Poeë Ala, naoeli: Oo, Oema, ane noepomaroa mani, noeingihiana aoe koepomapari laloe aoe koehadi ide, agaiana bara peoendeakoe mewali, hangaa² peoendeamoeri. Maparimi nahadi Poeë Isa, moanti salanda taoena i laloena, aoe nahompoake i Poeë Ala; i kaparina ide, mesoepami wahe i watana, mamposiwoenia wahe toedo-toedo i tampo.

Mesoelemi Poeë Isa i topegoeroena, nahoemba taoena iti letamohe, nanangi kamaleloeënda. Naroeami Poeë Isa Petoeroe, naoeli: Pearo, bara hoeba noesaoeroe pepehadi hai iko? Pakaroa inaomoe, pekakae i Poeë Ala, batiko nanangi kamalengena laloemoe, laloemoe koeita boela, agaiana rohona laloemoe bara ara. Pane mboeli lao i pekakaena inona, mekakae mboeli i Poeë Ala, naoeli: Oemangkoe, ane bara maroa noeingihiana aoe koepomapari laloe ide, ineemi peoendeakoe mewali, hangaa² peoendeamoeri.

Pane mboeli napembalilingi Poeë Isa topegoeroena, naita leta mboelimohe, barapi raboekoe mokampai. Mekakae mboelimi Poeë Isa, nodonodo pea naoeli. Pane lao mboeli i topegoeroena, naroeahe, naoeli: Ide², pearokae, laomoke, lawi hoengkoemohe taoena aoe maina mohaka.

66. Karahakana Poeë Isa.

Kapadoena Ioedasi tanga kaindi, mopalehi Poeë Isa, lioe² lao i pandita hai goeroe hai tadoelako menomba. Naoeliahe taoena iti: Nipohawaamohe ide² anangkoimi, moanti parewa mehaka: piho, ahe, sorongi, koloro, hoeloe, koeantihe taoena iti, lao mohaka Poeë Isa, lawi koeisa kalaoana deade. Matanami laloenda taoena iti, napohawaa mpoeoehe anangkoina, raintoe hoeloe hai lantera, hai rakadipoera parewa mohaka Poeë Isa. Roomi mangkaliwo, laomohe taoena iti, naantihe Ioedasi.

Hawemohe i bonde Gatisemane taoena iti, mesoemi Ioedasi, mohaki Poeë Isa, raoela rangana. Karao manihe taoena iti, naitami Poeë Isa pewangkaana hoelonda, naisami kaiandami taoena aoe mai mohaka

ia, iti hai laohe nadoepa taoena iti. Hidoepamohe, napekoene Poeë Isa : Hema nihaoki ? Mesoedoe taoena iti : Isa, To Nasare. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ikomi ide. Motalioesoemohe taoena iti, tontoa laloenda, madoe-ngkahe i tampo ope². Pane mesoepa loedasi i tanganda taoena iti, lao mokalapoei Poeë Isa, naangki. Bara napomoso Poeë Isa peangkina loedasi iti, naoeli pears : Moapako inde, loedasi ? Kanoeangkikoe ide, noepobaloerana. Napekoene mboeli Poeë Isa : Hema nihaoki ? Mesoe-



doe mboeli taoena iti : Isa, to Nasare. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Ikomi ide, nihakamonade, topegoeroengkoe peahe ineehe nipapoapa.

Rahaka mpoeoemi taoena iti Poeë Isa, rahiloe taiena, radii, raanti i ampoenda. Bara meewa Poeë Isa, napatoendehiami taoena mohiloe taiena ; Petoeroe pea koi inaona, bara nakira Poeë Isa rahaka taoena iti. Ido hai nawoeka pihona, natonga waana taoena hadoea, mobae taoena iti, kana pea i talingana nabata Petoeroe, lioe² mapoepoe. Naoeli Poeë Isa : Poesa mboeli pihomoe, lawi taoena aoe mowoeka pihona hangaa² naande mata mpiho hangalo. Ane barahe koepalioe taoena iti, maina

mohaka, bara pae koeboekoe mekakae i Oemangkoe, indora i Soeroega ? Hampalai pea natoedoe mai ope² malaekana maina mampelae. Pane membalili Poeë Isa i taoena aoe mohaka ia, naeliahe : Koeita kamaingkoe nihaka, himbelakaoe mai mokoelele taoena kadake, moanti piho, sorongi, tawala, koloro. Alo²na niitana i Sooe Penombaa, mongkora² i taoena bosa, barakaoe bai mohakana.

Roo mololita nodo, natima Poeë Isa talingana taoena aoe nabata Petoeroe, napataka. Moloemao taoena aoe mohaka Poeë Isa, nakingki pehiloe taiena, hantanga rangana mohoeipi Poeë Isa. Agaiana topegoe-roena melangkamohe ; Petoeroe pea hai Iohane bara melangka ; ihira moela Poeë Isa, naanti kamabilanda.

67. Poeë Isa i lindona Tadoelako Menomba Mahile.

Poloemaonda taoena aoe moanti Poeë Isa, mesoeapahe i bonde Gatise-mané, moweta mboeli i owai Kedoró; weta, mempanai, mesoea mboeli i laloe wanoea. Pane raanti Poeë Isa i soena Tadoelako Menomba Mahile, Kaeapa hangana. Rapopesoea taoena iti Poeë Isa i laloe sooe, tanga kaindi mani, tangana mani leta Tadoelako Menomba. Naroeami taoena, mearo, lao i Poeë Isa, mombehoembami taoena rodoea iti.

Ope² taoena aoe moanti Poeë Isa, hantanga mengkahe i sooe, motoleliki Poeë Isa, raoeli ba melangka deade ; hantanga roo² i tabangaa, mampetoemoea kamabaana. Ratawoeëmi taoena iti api i tabangaa, mamindoehe lawi makoeli rahadi tanga kaindi. Inditi worihe Petoeroe hai Iohane, mogalo² hai anangkoina Tadoelako Menomba Mahile.

Mombelindomi Poeë Isa hai Tadoelako Menomba Mahile; mekoene Tadoelako Menomba : Ngkora apa aoe noepetoemboei i taoena bosa alo²na ? To apa aoe moelako ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Moapa hai noepekoene iti iriko ? Alo²na mongkora²na i Sooe Penombaa, ba i laloe wanoea, ba i pada, ba i soenda taoena, bara hoeba hambela koewoeniangi ngkorakoe i taoena, hai ngkora aoe koepetoemboei i taoena ope², hangaa² Ngkora Marasa aoe hangko i Poeë Ala. Kehapi bara noepekoene iriko, pekoene peide i taoena aoe mohadi ngkorakoe alo²na, ihira mangoeliako katoena.

Pehanana Poeë Isa node, lopo nahapa anangkoina Tadoelako Menomba Mahile hoemena Poeë Isa, naoeli : Molololita hai Tadoelako Menomba Mahile, nodo pehanamoe ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ane masala pololitangkoe, toedoeangaana salangkoe ; ane manoto pololitangkoe, moapari hai noehapa hoemengkoé ?

Napopealami Tadoelako Menomba Mahile ope² tadoelako menomba, pandita, goeroe, tosae, mai mogombo i soena. Teroehoemohe, rape-toemboeimi taoena iti, kamasalana lolitana Poeë Isa, raoeli rahadimi, bona ara pea raranda morai Poeë Isa. Bosa taoena aoe meangka, raoeli : Ide aoe koehadi, ide lolitana aoe masala, ide ngkorana aoe kadake. Agaiana ope² lolitanda iti menggoli² pea, tongawa dongkonda oto. Rahaoki sabi, raoeli : Nehema aoe mohadi wori aoe koeoli ide, mole



dongkonda otori, bara himbenta posabinda taoena iti ope², bara raboekoe mopakanawo Poeë Isa. Mahae, meangkami taoena rodoea aoe himbenta posabinda, itimi rapokamba sabi aoe manoto, bona ara pea sabinda aoe rapoinalai. Raoeli taoena iti : Ikami ide, poeë Tadoelako Menomba Mahile hai ope²kaoe tadoelako menomba, pandita, goeroe, tooe mpoeoe woa kihadimi lolitana olooe Isa, naoli : Geromi Sooe Penombaa, roo nigeru, lioe taloe wengina koearo mboeli. Napekoene Kaeapa i Poeë Isa : Tooë aoe raoeli taoena iti ? Nooembai pehanamoe ? Bara noehadi pombeposabinda ? Mandii² pea Poeë Isa, bara apa naoli, lawi manoto

i laloena : Ope²he taoena i pogombo iti, bara aoe manoto rahaoki, rara kanawoana pea.

Roempoemi Kaeapa, pamboehoena inaona : ke mololita Poeë Isa. Ido hai natonaami watana, naoeli : Pahoeroenana Poeë Ala hai pane koepekoene irio : Tooe oio anana Poeë Ala ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Tooe.

Karahadina Tadoelako Menomba, pandita hai goeroe, pehanana Poeë Isa ide, meangkamohe ope², kawoo²mi nganganda mekaakaa,



raoeli : Taoena iti mopakoimi Poeë Ala, naoeli : ia anana Poeë Ala, taoena mbero oto pea. Mahilemi salana, ineemi tahaoki sabi, barapi boendoena, tahadimi iti lolitana mangoeli : Ia anana Poeë Ala. Napekoene Kaeapa : Nooembami kapoedoeana gombota, mohadi iti lolitana Isa, apa nieli ? Mesoedoe taoena ope² : Rapapate.

Hangko inditi keatemi anangkoinda taoena iti, rawombe Poeë Isa, ratimbaloe, rahapa lindona, pane ratinoedoehi, raele², raoeli : Noe-oelimi Poeë Galara, hemako mowombe? Ane Poeë Isa, bara hoeba mehoeroe, napalioekaamohe taoena iti, bara wori nahanai lolitanda.

Tangana nodo, indowei Petoeroe, mamindoe² i api hai anangkoina Tadoelako Menomba Mahile. Maimi towawine hadoea aoe mangisa lenggena Petoeroe, naoeli: Ranganako Isa to Nasare olooe, koeita. Mesapoe Petoeroe, naoeli: Bara ngkoia, bara koeisa lolitamoe. Mengkambeihami Petoeroe lao i tabangaa, mesoedoe towawine iti: Dongkona, hangaa² rangana Isa ia. Mesapoe mboeli Petoeroe, naoeli: Bara mpoeoe woa. Mehana taoena i tabangaa: Ae hai tooe oio rangana, oio to Galilea, bara koepowoeli ngangana to Galilea. Mesapoe Petoeroe, mopinda², naoeli: Mate²na, ane iko rangana taoena iti, bara hoeba koeisa taoena iti, aoe nioli rangangkoe.

Hopomi pololitana, motoetoeroeami manoe. Membalili Poeë Isa, hidoepami matana hai matana Petoeroe. Inditi naboehoeinaomi Petoeroe lolitana Poeë Isa, mangoelia ia: Bara mani motoetoeroea manoe hoengkoe mabaa deade, taloemi belana noesapoe peoelamoe iriko. Nahadi mpoeoemi Petoeroe bara mani maleogoe ntépoeoe laloena mampokaahi Poeë Isa. Roemihimi kamaeana matana, barapi nasaoeroe mampeita lindona Poeë Isa, lioe² padoe, motoempa, roemihi poteriana.

68. Kapatena Ioedasi.

Hangko inditi mabaami, poedoemi gombonda tadoelako menomba, pandita hai goeroe, kapoedoeana ide: Poeë Isa ina rapapate. Agaiana bara maala To Iahoedi mopapate taoena; peampoenda i To Roma hai pane bara napalioe Datoe i Roma parentana mopapate taoena, ngkalina pea petoro, pahoeroena Datoe aoe nawoli i tamponda To Iahoedi. Ido hai raoeli topogombo ope², raanti Poeë Isa i soena petoro, bona napekoene petoro salana, pane napetoemboei topogombo iti hai pane rapopepapate Poeë Isa i petoro. Hangana petoro iti Pilatoe.

Kanahadina Ioedasi kapoedoena gombonda pandita hai tadoelako menomba, Poeë Isa rapopepapate i petoro Pilatoe, lioe² nahadimi potengkona laloena mampobaloe ampoena i taoena kadake .A, naoeli, masalamona, mampobaloe ampoekoe, koetende salangkoe, barapi maingihi, naroempimona salangkoe. Barapi hoeba naoende ringgi taloe poelona aoe rawei taoena iti, naoeli: Idemi salangkoe, agina koetendemi. Ido hai nakakoe doi iti, lao i Sooe Penombaa, nahoembami taoena aoe mowei doi hangkoia. Nakamboera i lanta, mahawoemi, naoeli: Itimi doimi, nikadipoera mboeli, barapi koesaoeroe motimamahi, lawi sarongkoe mampobaloe taoena tomanoto, hai pane manawomi. Mesoedoe taoena iti: A, ba nodo mpoeoe woa, agaiana ikami ide bara kiisa, da woa oiori

motangara. Mesoedoe Ioedasi : Bara, koetende doi ide, bona maingihi salangkoe. Roomi natende doina, padoemi Ioedasi agaimana nahadi salana bara maingihi, tangana mani mentaka i laloena. A, naoeli, noe-
mbami kakoetendena salangkoe ? Barapi bai mekakae i Poeë Ala, bara wopi nasaoeroe lao i Poeë Isa, ido hai naoeli : Agina koetendemi wata-
ngkoe, bona maingihi salangkoe. Kamantimina laloena ide, ido hai lao menoo mengkaoda.

Doi aoe natende Ioedasi, raroeroemi tadoelako menomba. A, raoeli, tapoapami pae doi ide ? Ina tawoli i peti pambolia doi i soe Penombaa, bara maroa, lawi holo wahena taoena. Mahae, doi iti napopeholo tampo hambika, bona ara popatawoea torare ane ara aoe mate i wanoea Ieroe-
sale.

69. Poeë Isa i lindona Petoro Pilatoe.

Karaantina goeroehe, pandita hai tadoelako menomba Poeë Isa i Petoro Pilatoe, mengkaroomohe i tabangaa, lawi raoeli palia toma-
mposoesai Alo Pasa mesoea i soeenda topoanitoe, agina roo²ke inde i tabangaa hampai. Ara bantaea, inditimi pesoeana Poeë Isa mombelindo hai Petoro. Bara mahae, hawemi Petoro, meangka i baba bantaea, inditimi pampololitaana taoena aoe i tabangaa, aoe moanti mai Poeë Isa. Napekoene Pilatoe : Apa salana iti taoena aoe mai nianti ? Mesoedoe To Iahoedi : Ane bara masala ia, kiantiako pae mai ? Mesoedoe mboeli Pilatoe : Ane manotomi salana, niantimi, ikamoe oto mohokoe. Mesoedoe to Iahoedi : Anti kamahilena salana, hangaa² rapapate. Mesoedoe Pilatoe : Io, nipapatemi. Mesoedoe To Iahoedi : Ina kipapate oto, agaimana bara ngkai napalioe Datoe i kami To Iahoedi mopapate taoena masala. Ido hai pane kiantiako mai, bona noepapateangkai.

Kanahadina pehananda To Iahoedi iti, mesoeami Pilatoe i laloe bantaea, nakakio Poeë Isa mai iria. Mesoeami Poeë Isa i laloe bantaea, mombelindo hai Pilatoe. Napekoene Pilatoe : Ba oio datoenda To Iahoedi ? Napekoene wori Poeë Isa : Naoeli laloemoe hadoedoeamoe iti, ba ara taoena aoe mampetoemboeiako hai pane noepekoene ? Mesoedoe Pilatoe : Ba To Iahoedi iko ? Oio nahakako hangka-to-Iahoedi-moe ; noeoliana, apa salamoe ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Iko ide datoe, agaimana bara i wongko doenia ide kadatoeangkoe. Ane datoena i wongko doenia ide, hangaa² koetoedoeha soerodadongkoe meewa, batina rahaka to Iahoedi, agaimana bara i wongko doenia ide kadatoeangkoe. Mesoedoe Pilatoe : Datoe mpoeoeko pae ? Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Nodo mpoeoe woa.

Kamaingkoe i doenia ide, mai moanti ngKora Marasa; taoena aoe mokabilai kanoto laloe, ide aoe mampoinalai ngkorakoe. Meangkami Pilatoe, naoeli: Kanoto laloe apa!

Roo mololita node, membolo mboelimi mai i bantaea Pilatoe, panehe naoelia To Iahoedi: Taoena ide bara ara salana. Agaiana rapasimboekoe pea pandita, tadoelako menomba hai goeroe mekaa-kaa raoeli: Taoena iti paka mokelo laloenda taoena bosa, bona raoela pea. Peita, hangko indorapi mai i tampo Galilea, hawe² inde, ido pearai nakadipoera. Me-soedoe Pilatoe: Ane To Galilea ia nialami, lao nianti i toeana Herode, ia mopasilolonga lolitami.

Ane Poeë Isa, bara hoeba apa naoeli. Kehapi hanooembami lolitanda tadoelako menomba, pandita hai tosae, mandii² pea Poeë Isa. Napotینگkarami Petoro babehiana Poeë Isa iti, hai pane naoeli: Bara taoena ntoo taoena ide, bara ngkaia lolitana mampetoemboei kamanotona laloena, mandii² pea. Mogalo lolita kadake bara hoeba nahahanai.

70. Poeë Isa i lindona toeana Herode.

Hangko inditi raantimi To Iahoedi Poeë Isa i toeana Herode, nodo pangoelina Petoro Pilatoe. Kahawenda inditi, marimbomi pololitanda goeroe, pandita, tadoelako menomba mampogiloe salana Poeë Isa i toeana Herode. Matanami laloena Herode mangita Poeë Isa, lawi bosami belana nahadi bambarina, agaiana bara mani hoeba hambela naita; naoeli: Bona koeita koeasana, koetoedoe mobabehi ngaa²na. Ido hai napopengkaroo hampai Herode pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, naoeli: Mandiikaoe hampai, iko mololita.

Mampopengaa napekoene Herode, mandii² pea Poeë Isa, bara hoeba apa pehanana i Herode, mogalo lolita hampaka bara. Koi mpoeoe inaona Herode, mogalo hai maea matana, naoeli laloena: Iko ide taoena molanti, napakoi peana taoena iti, lolitangkoe bara hoeba nahahanai; agina koepopowadi-wadi. Pane natoedoe soerodadona, naoeli: Ala mai komo boela, tolomboeia taoena iti, lawi naoeli ia datoenda To Iahoedi, agina tapopewaroe. Raantimi mai taoena komo boela, ratolomboeia Poeë Isa. Ratoenggaikami soerodado moële²; naoelami toeana Herode powadina soerodadona, aoe bara biasa napeoelakai toeana, agaiana anti kakoina inaona hai pane natendemi katocanana moe² Poeë Isa hihimbela hai soerodadona. Meangkami Poeë Isa i tanganda taoena kadake iti, metolomboe komo boela, bara mowotoe², bara mehoeroe, ia aoe datoe ntepoeoe, bara ranangi taoena aoe moële² iti.

Mahae nahadi Herode, bara nanangi Poeë Isa, ido hai naoeli : Takabahami, nianti mboeli i petoro taoena iti.

Mesoilemi Poeë Isa, raanti mboeli taoena iti i Petoro Pilatoe. Mongkorami Pilatoe, naoeli : Nodo, tadoelako menomba, pandita, goeroe, tosae, ikamoe ide moanti mai taoena hadoea, Isa to Nasare, aoe nieli mahile salana, hai pane nipoepapate iriko. Kanodona nieli, koepokoene salana i laloe bantaea, bara koehoemba. Ido hai koepopeanti Isa ide i toeana Herode, bona napsilolonga lolitami, ia wori bara ara salana nahoemba, hai pane napopesoele iriko. Ido hai koeoeli : Manotomi bara masala Isa, ina koepapate bara ara rarana, taoena aoe bara masala ide. Bona opemi lolita, koeoeli : batenami koewombe, pane koekabaha. Lawi nodo biasana Datoe : Hampare hampare i Posoesa Mahile ide, taoena aoe rahaka hadoea, rakabaha, bona naita taoena kaboelana laloena Datoe. Ara taoena hadoea i taroenggoe, mahaemi inditi i taroenggoe, taoena kadake, bosami taoena napapate, Baraba hangana. Nioeliana : Hemami aoe koekabaha kae, ba Baraba ba Poeë Isa ? Mesoedoe taoena ope² : Inee iti, inee iti, Barabari noekabaha.

Tangana node, hawemi taoena i Pilatoe, moanti mai lolitana towawinena, node naoeli : Iko ide, Poeë, natoedoena mai ampoekoe towawine, mangoeliako : Inee mpoeoe noepapate Poeë Isa, lawi bara ara salana, naitami ampoekoe towawine i pangipina inona kaindi Poeë Isa rapapate, maparimi nahadi, hai panena mai natoedoe mampetoemboeiako pangipina, bati mpoeoe noepapate taoena aoe bara masala.

Rompengami laloena Pilatoe, lawi manotomi i laloena Poeë Isa bara masala, agaiana barapi nasaoeroe mokabaha, mampokalanga taoena bosa, batihe roempoe, lawi raoeli Baraba rakabaha, inee Poeë Isa. Ido hai napekoene mboeli Pilatoe : Ane koekabaha Baraba, koepanoembami Poeë Isa ? Mekaakaami taoena bosa : Pakoe i kae, pakoe i kae ! Mesoedoe Pilatoe : Apami pae salana ? Mesoedoe taoena bosa : Bara, pakoe peide i kae ! Mahae manangimi Petoro, naala owai, nabahi taiena i lindonda taoena bosa, naoeli : Bara masala taiengkoe mopapate Poeë Isa, ane kadake hangalo, i kamoe pea naroempi dakena. Mesoedoe taoena bosa : Io, noitimi i kami hai pemoele²angki naroempi dakena ! Barapi mehana Pilatoe, nakabahami Baraba, Poeë Isa naweimi soerodadona, bona raanti i soenda taoena iti.

71. Poeë Isa rapakoe soerodado i kae rapopombehape.

Karaantina soerodado Poeë Isa i soenda taoena iti, rakakiomi ranganda mai mampowadia Poeë Isa. Kadake mpoeoe powadinda ta-

oena iti, mampowadia Poeë Isa, lawi soerodado iti bara maahi laloenda, biasa gaga mopapate taoena.

Teroehoemohe ope² soerodado, rawosoei badoena Poeë Isa, hai sigana, rahiloë taiena, pane rawombe. Moleleami wahe i toebangana Poeë Isa, lawi pehependa soerodado iti koloro mopenga lima, radoeingi kawadi raboesoe-boesoe. Hantanga ane rawombea, malimpoe ; ane kana hoeme, mapoepoe ngihi ; ara wori aoe mate tangana rawombe nodo. Ane Poeë



Isa tinda pea, tangana nawombe soerodado, mapari mpoeoe nahadi, agaiana nahaleami ope² kamaparina iti, mogalo mowotoe bara.

Roomi rawombe, rapoesa mboeli soerodado waroena, raoeli hantanga : Tawaroei mpodatoe. lawi naelimi ia datoe. Raoendemi rangana, iti hai raala taoena iti bana malei, aoe mengkila², rakoembaia Poeë Isa, pane raala walaa modoei, rababehi, rasongkoia Poeë Isa. Natohoemi doi kirena Poeë Isa, toedomi wahe i lindona, bara maahi laloenda soerodado. Rapopakingkia wori tala hamboho, napointoko ; molingkoe-

doemi ope² soerodado, raoeli : Idemi datoenda To Iahoedi, penombai, penombai !

Nahadimi Petoro Pilatoe, powoo²nda soerodado, napeitahe taoena iti moële² Poeë Isa. Maahimi laloena Petoro, naanti Poeë Isa i lindonda taoena bosa, naoeli : Peita taoena ide ! Agaiana bara maahi laloenda To Iahoedi, bara rakakabaha mekaakaa : Pakoe i kae, pakoe i kae ! Mesoedoe mboeli Pilatoe : Taoena aoe bara masala koepapate ? Mesoe-



doe To Iahoedi : Ane bara noepapate Isa, napokaroempoeko Datoe, lawi Isa iti naoeli ia anana Poeë Ala hai datoenda To Iahoedi. Agaiana i kami batena pea Datoe kipodatoe, Isa bara kioende ; ane noepatoewo ia, masilakako i Datoe.

Mohadi lolitanda To Iahoedi iti, langami laloena Pilatoe, hai pane natoedoe soerodadona : Nianti taoena iti, nipakoe i kae.

Biasanda to Roma, taoena aoe rapapate i kae mombehape, hangaa² natoedoe mopahaa kaena, kae mahile, hai ara wori kae mahile rapataka i woentoena, rapopombehape hai kae aoe lawi tearomi i tongkoe²-

na, Boeloe Banga Waa hangana. Mewali kalaona Poeë Isa, raanti soerodado i kapateana, napahaa kae ite. Ara wori taoena rodoea mopahaa kae; taoena ite rapapate hihimbela hai Poeë Isa. Bosa soerodado moanti, bosa wori taoena meoela, raoende lao mampeita.

Bara mani karao poloemaona Poeë Isa, raitami soerodado barapi naboeke mopahaa kaoena. Raita taoena ite ara taoena hadoea aoe hangko i bonde mai, rapopengkaroo, rawei kae ite napahaa. Bara bai taoena ite mesapoe, langa i soerodado.

Bara karao hangko i hambali bente poloemaonda, hawemohe i Boeloe Banga Waa. Raanti soerodado Poeë Isa hai taoena rodoea aoe rapapate hihimbela. Mempanaihe, teboea, mohodamohe taoena ite. Raalami soerodado isoe ragalo hai rampa, raenoe taoena taloe ite, bona malangoehe haodi, bati mahai gaga rahadi i kamatenda. Bara naoende Poeë Isa moënoe isoe rarampai ite, kehapi mapari nahadi, naboeke mani mantohida. Lawi pane mate Poeë Isa, salanta taoena naanti ope², nahompoake. Bona mangaa mboeli laloenta i Poeë Ala, hai pane nahalea Poeë Isa salanta, mate mampohoeroenga salanta.

Pane raingihi soerodado waroena Poeë Isa, pane rapakoe taiena i kae mahile inona. Kae ite raore, mokakatoëmi watana Poeë Isa i kae ite, teoremi, rapoe ntoewewe i kae aoe meangkamj, teonami watana Poeë Isa, pane rapakoe soerodado bitina i kae meangka, nodo wori karabebehanda taoena rodoea aoe rapapate wori. Kaoenda taoena ite i hola kaoena Poeë Isa, mpotimali karaarona.

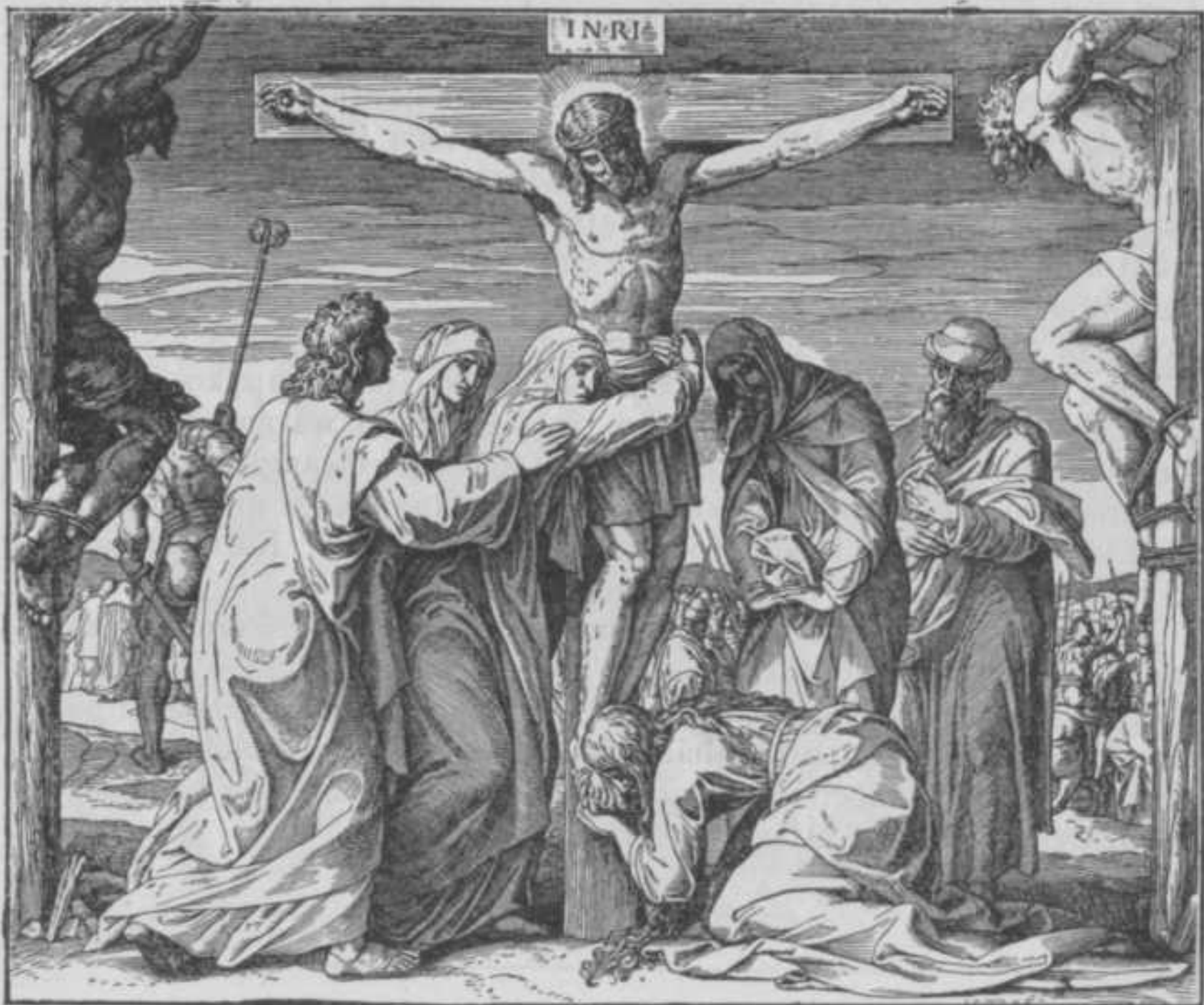
Roomi rapakoe i kae, mekakaemi Poeë Isa; ahina Poeë Ala nape-rapia taoena aoe mopapate ia, node naoeli pekakaena: Oo oema, inee noepomasala gaenda taoena ite iriko, lawi bara raisa kakadakena babehianda. Tangana mapari nahadi, bara wori kadake pololitana, bara kadake laloena i taoena aoe mopakoe bitina hai taiena i kae, napekakaea peahe i Poeë Ala.

72. Kapadoena inaona Poeë Isa.

Ara worihe inditi pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, meangka i pongka kaoena Poeë Isa. Roemihi pee²nda taoena ite. A, raoeli, pendaoeloe mai, aoe tebambari koeasamoe! pengkanawo mai ane noesaeroe, noekakahi watamoe! Peita taoena ite, taoena mahai napokaahi, mampokaahi watana bara naisa! Mengoahe taoena ite, raita pata hampeka i wongko waana Poeë Isa, ara inditi oekina Pilatoe, node: Isa

To Nasare datoenda To Iahoedi. Karaitana oeki iti, koi inaonda, raoeli : Ae, bara tooe pooekina Pilatoe iti ; bara mpoeoe woa datoenta taoena iti, kaiana oto mangoeli ia datoenda To Iahoedi. Ido hai laohē i Pilatoe, mampopepaheroengi oeki i pata iti, agaiana bara maoe Pilatoe, naoeli : Ae, lawi nodomi pooekingkoe.

Roomi rapakoe i kaōe Poeē Isa hai taoena rodōea mpotimali, mo-hoedamohe soerodado, mokampai. Waroena Poeē Isa aōe rawosoei,



rakira² panta². Ara wori komo mahile, bana hoemantaoe, bara ara podaoeana. Iti bara rakira², raoeli : Mangkahakei rahepa², inee rakira² panta², hadōea pei mampoampoe. Ratende dadoe, bona manoto hema mampoampoe. Mewali bara rahepa² komona Poeē Isa, hadōea pea mampoampoe.

Taoena rodōea i holona Poeē Isa, hadōea kadake laloena, moēle² wori Poeē Isa naoeli : Ane tooe oio anana Poeē Ala, noekabaha watamoe hihimbela hai ikami. Mesoedoe hadōea aōe tanda i koana : Barako pae

langu i Poeë Ala, moële² taoena aoe bara masala ? Ikita ide lawi tooeke masala, hai paneke mate, Poeë Isa bara masala. Pane naoelia Poeë Isa : Poeë, noeboeboehoe inao wongkoia, ane hawemoko i paidaamoe ! Mesoeoe Poeë Isa : Alo ide peami oio hawe i pidaana oemangkoe hihi- mbela hai iko.

Inditi wori inana Poeë Isa hai towawine taloe. Teboeami alo, padoemohe taoena bosa, panehe bai towawine iti hai Iohane mohoengkoeki kaoena Poeë Isa. Napetiromi Poeë Isa inana, maahi laloena, nahadi ina padoemi inaona, iti hai pane naoeliami inana, nakadipoerami Iohane ia, node naoeli : Ina, itimi anamoe ! Pane naoelia Iohane : Peitá, itimi inamoe ! Naisami inana Poeë Isa hai Iohane tangarana Poeë Isa, napoinami wei Iohane inana Poeë Isa, nakadipoerami i soena.

Loeëmi alo, marimbongomi langi, tetaboengimi alo, makaindimi. Langami laloenda taoena aoe lao mampeita, mesoelemohe i wanoea ope², rahapa² pondanda, tontoa laloenda. Batena rai aoe inditi i Boeloe Banga Waa, soerodado To Roma hai tadoelakona. Bara mani mate Poeë Isa, hai mapari mpoeoe nahadi. Tangana mapari ide, mekakae i Poeë Ala, naoeli : Oo Oemangkoe, Poeë Ala, moapana noepalehi ? Pane naoelia soerodado : Mangkadoena. Naalami taoena iti bana hasepa, raeme i isoe, radoa i tala, pane rapakana i hoemena Poeë Isa. Napemina Poeë Isa haodi, hai nakabaha. Pane naoeli : Kaopenami. Naoelia wori Poeë Ala : Oema noalami inaongkoe. Motoempami, padoemi inaona.

I kapadoena inaona Poeë Isa ide, kelinoemi, melaga tampo, teboengkahimi taloemba tomate, toewo mboeli hantanga, mesoepa, mepatongawa. Koelamboe wori aoe makoemba, i Soe Penombaa mahepantanga. Kanaitana tadoelako soerodado ope² aoe mewali iti, tingkarami ia, naoeli : Tooe anana Poeë Ala taoena ide !

73. Watana Poeë Isa rakadipoera.

Indoweimi alo, laomohe to Iahoedi i Petoro Pilatoe, raoeli : Kaindi deade, poeë, mepongkami paliangki, aoe mainti ntepoeoe. Bara maroa taoena mate rapatoendehia mentaka² i kaoena. Agina raingihi, ane bara mani mate, rapapateki.

Naiomi Pilatoe, natoedoe soerodadona moanti intoko mahile aoe rawaangi tamoro, rapopopalo boeenda taoena aoe rapakoe i kaoe, bona polo mate. Hawe i Boeloe Banga Waa, rawombemi boeenda taoena rodoea i holona Poeë Isa. Roomi, naita matemohe pane raingihi

i kaoena, rakadipoera. Roomi iti, tedoeoemohe i Poeë Isa soerodado, raita matemí. Natoenggelemi soerodado hadoea lompena Poeë Isa, mesoepami wahe hai owai sinoeana, iti hai manotomi i laloenda matemí, hai pane barapi rawombe boeena.

Ina raingihí wori soerodado watana Poeë Isa, bara rakira topegoe-roena. Ihira hai himadana Poeë Isa hantanga, rapepalakanaa i petoro



Pilatoe, motaoera watana Poeë Isa i kaoena. Napalioemohe Pilatoe hai pane laomohe topegoeroe hai taoena aoe mampokaahi Poeë Isa, raingihimi pakoe i taiena hai i bitina, hantanga mengkahe i kaoe, motaoera maroa² watana. Radoi, pane raboemboehi lana wongi, ralanai, raboen-gkoe, rateriahi, pane raanti i bonde, rapoesa i lia, watoe mahile raloli i baba lia, napopetoeko. Roomi iti, makaindimi, mesoelemohe taoena iti i sooenda.

Doemondo, laomohe pandita, goeroe, tadoelako menomba, i Pilatoe, raoeli : Poeë, aoe kipomapari laloe, ara lolitana Isa hangkoia, tangana

mani toewo, node naoeli : Iko mate, hai kataloena alona toewo mboelina. Ido hai kiperapi irio, agina noewoli soerodado mokampai lia, bati mai topegoeroena mopanangka watana, pane radongkoki taoena, raoeli : Toewo mboelimi goeroengki. Hoempoemi inaona Petoro, lawi bosami belana rahoempoei taoena iti, ido hai pane nahana : Io, ikamoe iti ara wori taoenami, ikamoemi mokampai ! Laomohe taoena iti, rapakainti watoe i baba lia, ratoedoe soerodadonda lao mokampai, pane hangko maroari inaonda.

74. Pearona Poeë Isa.

Rombengimi hangko i kamatena Poeë Isa, i kataloena alona, himba mabaa, moloemaomi Maria Madalena, Salome, kataloenda Maria inana Iakoboe, lao i lia kaaraana watana Poeë Isa, moanti lana wongi, rapopolanai watana Poeë Isa. Tanganda loemao molololitamohe taoena iti, raoeli: Hemami pae mololiahe watoe mahile, petoekona, lawi ikita ide paka towawine bara taboekoe, watoe aoe mantimi ntepoeoe.

Hoengkoemohe i lia, raita taoena iti petoekona maingihimi, teboengkahimi taloemba, barapahe ara topokampai. Karaitana iti, mesoemohe towawine iti i laloe lia, raita barapi ara inditi watana Poeë Isa. Mesoepa mboelihe mai, ide malaeka rodoea, mengkila² waroenda. Mo-toempahe towawine iti, bara howa lolitanda, roemihi kalanganda. Mesoedoe malaeka : Moapa nihaoki totoewo i kaaraanda taoena mate ? Barapi inde Poeë Isa, toewo mboelimi, melohomi i lia. Nipepekiri aoe naoeli hangkoia : Iko rahaka taoena kadake, rapakoena i kae, matena, kataloena alona mearo mboelina. Hai mearo mpoeoemi, himbela aoe naoeli hangkoia, ide wori koeoeliakae.

Karahadina pea lolitana Malaeka, melangkamohe towawine iti, langa laloenda, mogalo² hai matana laloenda, lawi rahadi Poeë Isa aoe rakabilai, toewo mboelimi. Pelangkanda taoena iti, hawe i topegoeroena Poeë Isa, rapetoemboei taoena iti lolitana Malaeka. Mesoedoe topegoe-roe : Bara manoto lolitami, bara kipoinalai, lao mai hampai kipeita. Lao mpoeoemohe Petoeroe hai Iohane, hawehe i lia, raita tooe himbela aoe raoeli towawine inona, bara mpoeoepi inditi Poeë Isa, batena rai peboengkoena hai petande arena aoe ara inditi, raloepi i laloe lia.

Meselemohe Petoeroe hai Iohane ; Maria Madalena rapalehi i baba lia, roo² inditi, moteteria pea. Pengkaroono inditi, oenga pea hawe Poeë Isa, agaiana bara naisa Maria Madalena, naboehoe inaona, ba

topokampai bonde. Napekoene Poeë Isa : Apa noeteriahi ? Mehana Maria Madalena : Barapi koeita watana Poeë, ane oio molimbanga watana, toedoeangaana ioembami noewoli, bona lao mboeli koeala. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Maria ! Pane hangko manotori laloena Maria, naeli : O Goeroengko ! Ina nakalapoei Maria bitina Poeë Isa, bara napalioe Poeë Isa, naeli : Ineena noetobo ; laomoko i halaloengkoeha,



petoemboeiahe lolitangkoe ide : Iko lao mboelimona, indora i Oemanta, indora i Ampoeta.

Laomi Maria Madalena mampetoemboei i topegoeroe pombelambinami hai Poeë Isa. Hangko inditi, mombelambi wori Poeë Isa hai towawine rangana Maria Madalena, aoe lao i lia, naeliahe taoena iti : Ineekaoe langa, ikomi dide ; oeliangaaha halaloengkoeha lao i Galilea, inditimonahahoemba.

Aoe mokampai lia, powoliana watana Poeë Isa, laomohe i pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, node pololitanda : Ba nipokaroempoe-

ngkai, Poeë, agaiana kipetoemboeiakaoe aoe kiita inona doemondo. Hoengkoe mabaa, kiita hangka mai malaeka hadoea hangko i langi, boela ntepoeoe waroena, himbela kila lenggena, roemihi pengkilana. Katoana ide natoro watoe, naloli, teboengkahimi baba lia, toewo mboeli taoena i laloena, mesoepa, padoe. Langa mpoeoengkai, melangkangkai mai mampetoemboei irikamoe aoe kiita ide, lawi barapongkai tiri inditi. Mesoedoe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba : Ide doi kiweikaoe ; inee nioeli² i taoena lolita aoe nipetoemboeiangkai ide, node nioeli : Tangangki leta kaindi, hawemi topegoeroena Poeë Isa, rapanangka watana goeroena, pane raelia taoena ope² : Poeë Isa mearomi. Kehapi nahadi Petoro, inee nipomasoesa laloe, bara ikamoe mangisa, ikami rai mangisa. Mangaami laloenda soerodado iti, raiomi mampe-toemboeia To Iahoedi dongkonda pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, rapomosomi To Iahoedi hai pane raoeli : rapanangka topegceroe watana Poeë Isa, pane raoeli : Mearomi.

75. Poloemaonda taoena rodoea lao i wanoea Emaoe.

I alo pearoana Poeë Isa, tegolimi alo, moloemaomi himadana Poeë Isa rodoea, hangko i wanoea Ieroesale, lao i Emaoe. Aoe rapololita taoena rodoea iti, bara ntanina, kapatena pea Poeë Isa, lawi woelimi laloenda hai pane barapi raboekoe roo² i wanoea Ieroesale. A, raoeli, tahaokimi popopalindona laloenta, lawi ane roo² peake inde i Ieroesale, hangaa² mabila ntepoeoeke, moita² pohoeda-hoedaana pongkoraana, kapateana i hambali bente. Hai ide wori awilina Poeë Isa, tapepekiri aoe naoeli : Kataloena alona hangko i kamateangkoe, toewo mboelina.

Nodemi pololitanda taoena rodoea iti, lawi bara mani raisa pearona Poeë Isa, mampomapari peahe kamatena. I poloemaonda ide, hawemi taoena hadoea, aoe bara raisa lenggena ; naoeli taoena iti moranga²mohe; moranga² mpoeoemohe taoena taloe iti. Napekoene taoena aoe hangko hawe : Ba masoesa pae laloemi, lawi koeita² lindomi ntanina. Mesoedoe hadoea : Ba hangko kahawemoe oto pae, hai pane bara mani noehadi ope² aoe mewalimij i Ieroesale, kamatena Poeë Isa, aoe tebambari pongkorana hai koeasana hai kamaahina laloena i taoena ope² ? Ikami ope² kiboehoeinao, iami anana Poeë Ala, aoe mai mohompo salanda taoena, aoe nadandi Poeë Ala. Ikami ide topegoeroena, mabila mpoeoengkai iria, lawi bara mani ara kiita kahimbelaana aoe maahi i taoena ; bara ara taoena aoe napopeloho, ba tomeahi² katoewona, ba anangkoi,

ba taoena masala, ba taoena tomatanta, bara nawoera. Agaiana kadake laloenda tadoelako menomba, pandita hai goeroe iria, hai pane rahaka, rapopepapate i To Roma, rapakoe taoena iti Poeë Isa i kae. Kamatena ide aoe kipomasoesa laloe, lawi naoliangkai hangkoia : Hangko i kamatengkoie i kataloena alona toewo mboelina. Hai kanami alo ide kataloena alona, mole bara otori kiita katoewona. Hampaka wori : Ara oto



towawine lao i lia pambolia watana, inona doemondo. Mesoelimohe taoena iti, raanti bambari, barapi inditi Poeë Isa, toewo mboelimi, raeli rapombehoembaami, hai nakambaroamohe Poeë Isa ; bambari iti aoe mopawoeli laloengki.

Mesoedoe taoena aoe hangko hawe : Ope² lolitami iti bara ara katoeana ! Bara wei niisa pambolinda galara hangkoia, mangoeli anana Poeë Ala, mai i doenia ide, mai mohompo salanda taoena ? Pehadingi, koeoliakaoe: Anana Poeë Ala rapapate taoena, kamatena ide, napatoewo mboeli Poeë Ala, bona manoto i laloenda taoena ope², Poeë Isa rapapa-

temi taoena kadake, agaiana bara ranangi taoena iti, toewo mboeli, hai barapi mate.

Hangko inditi ngkaiami lolitana taoena aoe hangko hawe iti; ope² awili hai pambolinda tosae, hai galara ope² napakanotoahe rangana rodoea iti. Rapomosomi taoena iti ngkorana, mahae tindami laloenda, barapi bata laloenda, lawi rahadimi kamanotona pololitana, mandii² pea raohe taoena rodoea iti, hadoea pearai aoe molololita.

Tangana node, hawemohe i Emaoe, naoeli taoena aoe hangko hawe: Iko lioe²mona. Mesoedoe rangana: Ae, bara maniko kipalioe, bara mani kiporae lolitamoe, kikabilai mani, hai hamboea wori ide kaindimi. Mengkaheko hampai, maandeke. Mengkahemohe taoena taloe iti, rakadipoera roti, raande. Naalami taoena aoe hangko hawe, roti iti nabise², pane mekakae i Poeë Ala, natandongiahe rangana roti aoe nabise² iti, radoko taoena iti, raande. Himba raande, teboengkahimi laloenda, manotomi i laloenda kaianami Poeë Isa.

Anti kamabilanda taoena rodoea iti hai panehe meangka ina lao motobo Poeë Isa, mole kasalioe padoeri. Mombepitamoe taoena rodoea iti, naoeli hadoea: Teboengkahi mpoeoe laloengkoe himbela mabaami koehadi, mohadi mai lolitana Poeë Isa i rara, kadana oto ara taise kaianami. Aginta meangkamoke, mesoele i Ieroesale, bona tapetoe-mboeiahe ranganta pombehoembatami hai Poeë Isa.

Meangka mpoeoemohe taoena iti, modeda kaindi mesoele i Ieroesale. Hawehe inditi, rahoembami topegoeroena Poeë Isa, panehe rapetoe-mboeia pombehoembanda hai Poeë Isa. Mesoedoehe ope² topegoeroe: Ide² manotomi i laloenta ikita ope²: Mearo mpoeoemi Poeë.

76. Pombehoembana Poeë Isa hai ope² topegoeroena.

Tanganda molololita nodo, idemi Poeë Isa hawe hangka i tanganda topegoeroena, naoeli: Roana Poeë Ala irikamoe! Pane natoedoeangaahe topegoeroena lari pakoe i taiena hai i bitina hai lari tawala i lompena. Roemihi kamabilanda topegoeroe ope², moita mboeli Poeë Isa, tindami laloenda, barapi ara aoe rapobata laloe. Menombamohe taoena iti i Poeë Isa, raoeli: Poeë, Poeë, barapi koepowoeli! Natawoeësimi Poeë Isa tanoeanana topegoeroena, naoeli: Ala inaona Poeë Ala! Lawi ikamoe ide soerongkoe, koetoedoe mampetoemboei ngKora Marasa i taoena ope².

Roomi mololita node, padoe mboelimi Poeë Isa. Hadoea pea tope-

goeroe, Toma hangana, bara inditi, hai pane bara mani mombehoemba hai Poeë Isa. Nahadimi Toma lolitana rangana mangoeli : Kiitami Poeë, mesoedoe ia : A, koesapoe, bara mearo Poeë Isa, matem, barapi taita mboeli. Ngkalina pea ane koeitami hai koetobo lari pakoe i taiena hai i bitina, hai petawalaa i lompena, pane koepomoso pearonami Poeë.

Lioemi ocaloe wengina, teroehoe mboelimohe topegoeroe ope² hai inditi wori Toma. Hawe sangka womi Poeë Isa, naoeli : Roana Poeë Ala irikamoe ! Pane nakambaroa Poeë Isa Toma, naoeli : Ona taiemoe, petobo lari belangkoe ide, i taiengkoe, i bitingkoe, i lompekoe, pakano-tomi laloemoe, inee noepowoeli kaikona. Napetobo mpoeoemi Toma lari i watana Poeë Isa, manotomi laloena, naoeli : Oiomi Poeë ! Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Ide noeitamona, pane hangko noepoinalai rana ; agaiana taoena aoe manoto ntepoeoe i laloena kaikona, kehapi bara naita watan-gkoe, napoinalai mpoeoena.

Roomi mololitana nodo, padoe mboelimi Poeë Isa.

77. Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena i Rano Galilea.

Pombehoembana Poeë Isa hai topegoeroena, karonami mearo, naoeliahe taoena iti lao i tampo Galilea, bona napombehoembaahe inditi. Iti hai lao topegoeroena pitoe i Rano Galilea. Hawemohe inditi, rakabilai mboelimi bagonda hangkoia hai panehe mesawi i doeanga, lao mebaoe. Hambengiahe mebaoe, bara ara aoe rapakala, hoeba hambaa.

Mabaami, oenga pea raita, oroepe taoena hadoea meangka i wiwi Rano, aoe bara mani raisa ba hema. Mekambaroami taoena i wiwi Rano, naoeli : Arakaoe morasi ? Mesoedoe topebaoe : Barangkai morasi. Mesoedoe mboeli taoena i wiwi Rano : Modalakaoe tanda i koana, hangaa² nihoemba. Natende mpoeoemi taoena iti dalana tanda i koana, hampalai pea boekemi baoe i laloe dala, barapi raboekoe raore. Kasalioe nahadi Iohane i laloena, bara ara aoe moboekoe mopaara aoe nodo, ngkalina pea Poeë Isa, ido hai naoeliangaa Petoeroe : Poeëmi dooloee !

Kanahadina Petoeroe aoe naoeli Iohane, naposoe badoena, mengkanawo i owai, monangoe moweta lao i Poeë Isa ; rangana modoeanga, tangana modii dala. Teoremi dala, raingihi baena, raimba : Taloe atoena hai lima poelona baana, paka baoe mahile, bara hoeba mahepa dalana.

Roomi raingihi i dala, naalami baoe hantanga, rakadipoera, ratoenoe, raandea andea, hihimbela hai Poeë Isa. Roomohe maande, meangkami

Poeë Isa, mogabe Petoeroe, naoeli : Maiko hampai, Petoeroe, laoke hampai indehooe, ara lolitangkoe irio. Meangkami Petoeroe meoela i Poeë Isa. Karaomohe haodi, menggolimi Poeë Isa, mombelindo hai Petoeroe, pane napekoene : Noekabilaimona, Petoeroe ? Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Hangaa², Poeë, koekabilaiko. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Rewoemide ana dimbakoe.



Moloemao mboeli haodi Poeë Isa hai Petoeroe, napekoene mboeli Poeë Isa : Noekabilaina Petoeroe ? Napotingkarami Petoeroe lolitana Poeë Isa ide, agaiana mesoedoe mboeli ia, naoeli : Lawi noeisami, Poeë, kakoekabilaimoe. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Rewoemide dimbakoe.

Mandii haodi Poeë Isa, pane napekoene mboeli kataloenami belana : Noekabilaina Petoeroe ? Maparimi nahadi Petoeroe, himbela barapi napoinalai Poeë Isa pehanana hai pane nahoele² napekoene, kataloenami belana ide soeka kamabilana. Teriami, naoeli : Poeë, noeisa ope², noeisa wori kamabilana laloengkoe irio. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Kampai

dimbakoe ! Ide koeoeliangaako : Hangko da maniko mahile, indo peoendeamoe, indoko hooe ; ide mahilemoko, indo bara noeoende lao indomoko hooe, naanti taoena. Pane naoelia mboeli : Oelamonade.

Hangko inditi manotomi i laloena Petoeroe hai topegoeroe ope², napakaroaki mboelimi Poeë Isa salana Petoeroe hangkoia, posapoena kaiana topegoeroena Poeë Isa. Napoinalai mboelimi Poeë Isa Petoeroe, hai pane naoelia : Noerewoe dimbakoe ! Koi gaga hilena inaona Petoeroe i Poeë Isa hangkoia, napokalanga rahaka taoena hai pane naoeli : Bara koeisa Poeë Isa. Taloemi belana nasapoe Petoeroe kaiana topegoeroena Poeë Isa, taloe wori belana napekoene Poeë Isa : Noekabilaina, Petoeroe ? Ide² mahilemi inaona Petoeroe i Poeë Isa, padoemi kalangana, barapi mesapoe, taloemi belana naoeli : Koekabilaiko, Poeë. Doeoena mate, mahile mpoeoe inaona Petoeroe i Poeë Isa.

78. Pengkaorena Poeë Isa i Soeroega.

Roomi mololita hai Petoeroe, padoe mboelimi Poeë Isa ; topegoeroena mesoelemi i Ieroesale. Ibami poelona wengina hangko i pearona, naantimi Poeë Isa topegoeroena hai ope² taoena aoe moela ia i Boeloe Kae Lana, bara karao hangko i Ieroesale, i rara lao i boëa Betania. Teroehoemohe inditi, nahowarami Poeë Isa lolita mpogaa, ngkora mpopalakana i topegoeroena hai i ope² taoena aoe moela ia. Node naoeli : Iko masoelemona i oemangkoe, ikamoe laomokaoe hampai roo² i Ieroesale. Ngkali rao kae padoe, ane koepopesoea Inaona Poeë Ala i laloemi. Ane koepopesoearai Inaona Poeë Ala i laloemi, panekaoe padoe, mampoloemaoa ngKora Marasa, ide niantiahe taoena ope², nipatoeroahe taoena ope² penomba aoe tooe i Poeë Ala. Taoena hoemadoenia ina mewali topegoeroengkoe, mewali halaloengkoe, lawi iko ide naweina Poeë Ala koeasa i wongko doenia, koeasa i wongko langi. Taoena aoe mampoinalaina, nidoi, niwoli i wongko tanoeananda hangana Poeë Ala, hangana Poeë Isa hai Inaona Poeë Ala. Mogaamoke kae, agaiana bara koekakabaha mokakampaikae, barakae koepalehi, alana i kahopoana doenia.

Roomi mololita node, mengkaoremi Poeë Isa lao i Soeroega. Raita ope² rangana, teangkami watana, indoreimi i wongko langi. Toenami, nabaloengkoehimi gawoe, barapi raita watana Poeë Isa. Tanganda mani mengoa-ngoangoa rangana Poeë Isa, ide malaeka rodoea meangka i tanganda taoena iti. Nakambaroahe malaeka rangana Poeë Isa, naoeli : Apa

nipepengoa ? Nipehadingi, koeoliangaakaoe : Ide niitami pengkaorena Poeë Isa indorei i Soeroega, hai hangaa² mesoele mboeli pea mai i wongko doenia ide, i kahopoana doenia.

Padoemi malaeka iti, mesoelemohe rangana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale. Mabilamohe, lawi hangko mogaaha hai Poeë Isa, agaiana marohomi laloenda lawi raisa Poeë Isa bara mate. Kehapi rapapate taoena kadake,



mearo mboeli hai bara mboelipi lia mate, lawi monangimi kamatena watana. Kadanapi mate Poeë Isa, manotomi i laloenda rangana bara wori nakakabaha mokampaihe, rapegia pea rai pesoeana Inaona Poeë Ala i laloenda, bona raboekoemi moanti ngKora Marasa.

79. Pendaeloena Inaona Poeë Ala i Kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.

Handami hampoelo wengina hangko i pengkaorena Poeë Isa indorei i Soeroega, arami posoesa mahilenda To Iahoedi. Bosa taoena teroehoe i wanoea Ieroesale, lawi roomi taoena mepare, mata mpare hai pare aoe ngoeroe rapepare, raantia Poeë Ala, rawoli i Sooe Penombaa. Madondo² mani teroehoemi taoena ope² i tabangaa Sooe Penombaa, teroehoe worihe taoena aoe mooela Poeë Isa, paka maihe menomba i Poeë Ala. Tangana nodo, rahadimi taoena himboeroe keboeoe, mowoeoe², hangko i langi mai. Nabaloengkoehimohe himboeroe iti taoena aoe mooela Poeë Isa, raita wori taoena iti api roro', himbela dila katekira²na, panta² hooe i tanoeananda; itimi tandana laloenda taoena iti napesoeangimi Inaona Poeë Ala. Mai hahamohe taoena i Sooe Penombaa ope², rapeinao mampeita ba apa aoe mewali. Hoengkoemohe, rahadi taoena iti ope², kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa aoe napesoeangimi Inaona Poeë Ala, bosami ngaana pobasanda, barapi hampaka pea ope² basa i doenia rapahowa taoena iti, pepakanotona pei Inaona Poeë Ala i laloenda. Tingkarami laloenda taoena bosa, moita api i wongko tanoeananda taoena iti hai masadi lolitanda hadoedoeanda aoe howa i ope² nganganda taoena iti, aoe lawi bara ami raisa. Inditi To Roma, nahadi basana, inditi To Ara nahadi basana, inditi To Masiri, To Asia, ope² rahadi lolita aoe hangko i tamponda mai. Ido hai rapekoene: Ba barathe to Iahoedi taoena iti ope²? Moapari hai tahadi lolitanda ope² basa i wongko doenia, manoto haha i hoemenda. Manoto taoena iti napesoeangimohe Inaona Poeë Ala! Mesoedoe taoena hantanga: Bara, ineehe rapoinalai taoena iti, malangoe otohe.

Kanahadina Petoeroe hai ranganahae raoeli malangoe otohe, meangkami, naeliahe taoena mandii² hampai, lawi ia mololita hampai. Mandii mpoeoemohe taoena, iti hai pane naboekeo Petoeroe mololita, node naoeli: E, ope²-kaoe halaloengkoehoe, ikami ineengkai nioelia malangoe, ide madondo mani, bara mani naita inaona taoena maenoe. Pehadingi koeoeliakaoe aoe nababehimi Poeë Ala ide² i tanganta himbela aoe raoeli galara hangkoia, node: Ane hawimi i alo aoe napakanotomi Poeë Ala, napopesoemi Inaona i laloenda taoena aoe mampoinalai Ngkora Marasa, aoe naanti Poeë Isa. Nipehadingimi, ope², niisa ope² katoewona Poeë Isa i tampota ide, taoena aoe tiri pampokaahina toidoenia ope², aoe mahile mpoeoe pampokaahina tomeahi², i taoena mahai, i taoena aoe mapari katoewona ope². Manoto pongkorana mopatoeroa taoena penomba aoe tooe i Poeë Ala. Oemanta indora Poeë Isa pea aoe mangisa, lawi Anana Poeë Ala, aoe hangko i Soeroega mai. Bara nawoeniangi i taoena ope² kaiana Anana Poeë Ala. Ido hai rapokaroempoeimi goeroe, pandita hai tadoelako menomba. Rapakanawomi taoena

iti Poeë Isa, rapapate, rapakoe i kae. Hangko i kapateana ide, kata-loena alona toewo mboelimi, bara napotinti kamatena, bara ranangi taoena kadake, lawi Poeë Isami aoe mohompo salanda taoena aoe mampoinalai Ngkora Marasa. Ido hai koeoliakae : Nibalikimi laloemi, nipoinalaimi Ngkora Marasa, nipoinalaimi Poeë Isa, kaiana Anana Poeë Ala, bona manoto laloemi i Poeë Ala. Lawi ane tebalikimi laloemi,



barapi napeita Poeë Ala salami, hangaa² napoanamokae Poeë Ala, lawi Poeë Isa moantikae, Poeë tadoelakonta, Poeë Isa aoe nipapate i kae.

Hopomi pololitana Petoeroe ide, bosami taoena aoe mampoinalai ngkorana. Laomohe i Petoeroe rapekoene: Nooembamongkai ikami ide, lawi kipoinalaimi ngkoramoe. Mesoedoe Petoeroe: Ane nibalikimi laloemi, maroamokae koedoi, mamboli i wongko tanoeanami: Hangana Poeë Ala, hangana Poeë Isa hai Inaona Poeë Ala, bona maroho pentakana laloemi i Poeë Ala.

Raoendemi taoena iti, nadoimohe Petoeroe taloe saboena, moranga²-mohe hai taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa. Hangaoe-ngaoemi laloenda moka-bilai Poeë Isa, ido hai rahangahe taoena iti: Kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.

80. Topaloe rapakaoha Petoeroe hai Iohane.

Bara gaga mawengi hangko inditi, laomohe Petoeroe hai Iohane i Soe Penombaa, menomba i Poeë Ala. Kalaonda ide, mesoeahe i baba mahile, aoe Baba Makara hangana, kamakarana oekina hai batina; inditimi pesoea²nda hai pembolo²anda taoena bosa. Ara inditi taoena aoe paloe hadoea, meahi² katoewona, bara nasaoeroe moloemao hangko i kanapoanakaanana inana. Ido hai mohoeda i holana Baba Makara, i kabosaana taoena mesoea membolo merapi² ahi.

Polioenda Petoeroe hai Iohane, meahi-ahimi Topaloe, naoeli: Pokaahi wongkoia, bona toewona. Mesoedoe Petoeroe: Peitangkai mai! Megoami Topaloe, mampengoa Petoeroe, ide wori matana Petoeroe mampetiro Topaloe. Mesoedoe Petoeroe: Salaka hai boelawa bara ara iriko, agaiana ara oto aoe koeweiko. Mampebolo hangana Poeë Isa koeoeliako: Peangka, poloemao! Nagabemi Petoeroe taiena Topaloe, napopeangka, tonggomi, moloemaomi, matana laloena, lawi hangko ide poloemaona hoengkana toewo. Mesoeami Topaloe i Soe Penombaa, hihimbela hai Petoeroe hai Iohane, naoende² kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala, mopakaoha ia, pane napetoemboeia taoena ope² babehiana Petoeroe iria, naoeli: Taoena iti moantihe koeasana Poeë Ala.

Bara mahae, ralimboemi taoena topaloe iti, mampehadingi lolitana. Rapekoene hantanga: Hemako mopakaoha? lawi ikami kiisa pea kapaloemoe. Natoedomi Topaloe Petoeroe hai Iohane, naoeli: Ide! Tingkaramohe taoena bosa. A, raoeli, mahile wei koeasanda taoena iti. Iti hai nahanai Petoeroe: Inee ikami nipepeita, lawi ikami ide taoena mbero katoewongki; bara koeasangki hai pane maoha Topaloe, hangaa² hangana Poeë Isa kipebolo, Poeë Isa aoe nawoli Poeë Ala To Pohompo salanda taoena, agaiana ikamoe hangkoia bara nipoinalai, lawi nihaka, nipapate i kaoe. Agaiana Poeë Isa napatoewo mboeli Poeë Ala, ikami ide aoe mangita, ikami sabina. Ikami kipoinalai koeasana Poeë Isa, lawi kipebolo hangana hai pane maoha Topaloe ide. Agina nipoinalaimi wori Poeë Isa, bona maroa laloemi i Poeë Ala.

Tangana mololita nodo Petoeroe hai Iohane, rakakambilomi pandita hai goeroenda To Iahoedi, lawi bara mpoeoepe raoende taoena iti po-

ngkorana Petoeroe, motoentoe salanda mopapate Poeë Isa hangkoia, bara wori raoende mampehadingi katoewona mboeli Poeë Isa. Ido hai ratoedoe anangkoina, mohaka Petoeroe hai Iohane. Laomohe tora-toedoe iti, rahaka Petoeroe hai Iohane, rahilo, pane rataroenggoe, hambengiahe rataroenggoe. Doemondo rapopeloho mboeli taoena iti Petoeroe hai Iohane, panehe naoliangaa : Ineemokaoe kihadi-hadi



mampangoelia taoena mampoinalai ngkorana Poeë Isa, barapakaoe kipalioe, bona niisa, lawi barapi kioende hangana Poeë Isa nahadi² taoena bosa. Kipapatemi taoena iti, ide² toenami, toena womi hangana. Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Pepenipekiri hampai, ba tooe ikamoe mokakambilongkai ; mampohoeroenga peangkai popapakaohangki Topaloe. Ido hai kioeliakaoe, bona irinaomi : Ikami ide Poeë Ala pea aoe kipehadingi, bara wori taoena. Ikami topegoeroenangkai Poeë Isa, moantia taoena ope² Ngkora Marasa, aoe kihadi i Poeë Isa, hai ope² aoe nababehi Poeë Isa anoe kiita, iti kipetoemboei.

Barapi raboekoe taoena iti mehanai, manangimohe i kamanotona pololitanda Petoeroe hai Iohane. Rakakambilo pearaohe taoena iti, panehe rakabaha, lawi raita taoena bosa kadakemi laloenda karahakana Petoeroe hai Iohane, mampohoeroenga popakaohanda Topaloe.

81. Anania hai Sapira.

Meloho mboelimi i taroenggoe Petoeroe hai Iohane, bara rakakabaha moanti ngKora Marasa i taoena bosa, ngkaia wori tomahai rapakaoha, kateterarangia taoena aoe mampoinalai Poeë Isa. Taoena ope² iti hintoewoe laloenda hai topegoeroena Poeë Isa, mombepokaahihe, barahe mombepakanawo. Ane ara topeboekoe, anoe²na nakira²ahe tomeahi², hantanga napobaloe anoena, ba sooena, ba binatangana, pane lao naantia topegoeroe holona, bona rakira²ahe tomeahi², kapanta-pantaanda. Ope² taoena aoe mooela Poeë Isa, kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa hanganda; topegoeroena Poeë Isa hangkoia, ide² rahangami: Soerona Poeë Isa.

Agaiana ara wori aoe motengko laloena, mopanga dilana, himbela Anania hai Sapira, tohambokohe. Taoena iti ara bondenda; naoeli laloenda ina rapobaloe bondenda iti, holona hantanga naantia Petoeroe, hangгаа nawoli i sooenda, pane raoelia Petoeroe: Ide holo bondeki, maiko kiantia ope², bona noekira²ahe tomeahi² lawi ratoenggai taoena iti bona ratoia taoena kapeisanda.

Rapobaloe mpoeoemi bondenda, holona raala hantanga aoe tanda irihira, hantanga raantia Petoeroe; Anania aoe lao moanti. Hai bara napomaroa Poeë Ala gaoena Anania; iti hai napopaisaa Poeë Ala i laloena Petoeroe. Kahawena Anania i Petoeroe, naoelia mpoeoemi: Idemi holo bondeki, ope²mi maiko koeantia, bona noekira²ahe tomeahi². Manotomi i laloena Petoeroe, modongko Anania. Ido hai napekoene: Moaparako, Anania, modongkoki taoena? Ba arako aoe motoedoe mampobaloe bondemoe? Ane boela laloemoe mokiraia rangamoe holona ope², maroa, ane hangгаа noekiraia rangamoe, hai hangгаа irio, maroa, hai inee pea noeeli: Ide holo bondekoe ope². Bara taoena pea noedongkoki, Poeë Ala noedongkoki.

Kanahadina Anania lolitana Petoeroe, madoengkami ia, mate. Meangkamoe ana ntomoane, raala popakowaa, rakowa, lao ratawoe.

Bara mahae, hawe wori towawinena, Sapira, mai mohaoki tobalilona, lawi bara mani nahadi kamatena. Napekoene Petoeroe i Sapira: Tooe

mpoeoe naoeli tobalilomoe, holo bondemi maimona naantia ope²? Mesoedoe Sapira : Io, tooe mpoeoe woa, batenami. Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Hihimbela pea laloemi ikamoe hamboko, modongkoki Poeë Ala ? Peita, bara mani mahae kapadoena bengonda ana ntomoane aoe lao motawoe tobalilomoe, pesoelenda mai deade, hangaa² mai woriko raala.

Kanahadina Sapira lolitana Petoeroe ide, madoengka, ia wori mate. Langamohe taoena mangita koeasana Poeë Ala, mopatongawa dongkonda taoena.

82. Soerona Poeë Isa rataroenggoe hai nakabaha mboeli Malaeka.

Kadana nakakabaha Petoeroe hai soerona Poeë Isa moanti Ngkora Marasa i taoena bosa hai mopatoeroa taoena ina moela Poeë Isa, ratoedoe mboelimi tadoelako menomba hai pandita anangkoinda lao mohaka Petoeroe hai rangana. Maalami rahaka rapaitaroenggoe mboelimi, himbela hangkoia. Kaindimi, ratoekomi, mainti² ope² baba taroenggoe, inditi soerodado mokakampai. Tangana nodo, naita hangka Petoeroe hai rangana mai Malaeka natoedoe Poeë Ala. Naboengkahi Malaeka baba taroenggoe, rapopembolo Petoeroe hai rangana, pane mboeli natoeko baba iti, bara naita topokampai. Napoioroemohe Malaeka Petoeroe hai rangana, hawemohe i tanga wanoea, mogaamohe, naoeli Malaeka : Ide koekabahamokaoe, kahalo lao mboelikaoe i Sooe Penombaa, niantiahe taoena bosa ngKora Marasa. Padoemi Malaeka ; napetoemoea Petoeroe hai rangana kamabaana, mabaami, laomohe taoena iti i Sooe Penombaa, mongkora² inditi.

Tangana node mogombomohe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, ratoedoe taoena lao i taroenggoe, lao moala soerona Poeë Isa. Laomohe toratoedoe, hawemi i taroenggoe, barapahe rahoemba Petoeroe hai rangana, melohomohe, agaiana baba taroenggoe tetoeko oto, iti rapowoeli taoena iti. Mesoelimohe i ampoenda, tanganda mani mogombo, raoeli : Kahawengki i taroenggoe, barapahe kihoemba taoena aoe nipetoedoeangi lao mai kiala, lawi taoena iti melohomohe, inditi oto tomokampai, bate²na oto, ratoeko maroho² baba ope².

Woelimi laloenda topogombo iti, raoeli laohe rahaoki, bara mahae rahadimi bambarina : Taoena aoe nihaoki iti bara ioemba² kalaoanda, ara otohe mongkora² i Sooe Penombaa. Lao mboelimohe soerodado, moala Petoeroe hai rangana, hai barapahe rahaka, ba rapokaroempoe, ide² langamohe mosisilakai soerona Poeë Isa, lawi mentakami laloenda taoena bosa irihira. Nawawahami soerodado Petoeroe hai rangana lao i

pogombonda tadoelako menomba, pandita hai goeroe. Bara mesapoe Petoeroe hai rangana, meoelamohe i toratoedoe, hawemohe i topogombo, mekambaroami Pandita mahile, node naoeli: Ba barakaoe kioelia, nikabahami moanti Ngkorana Poeë Isa i taoena bosa, hai mopakahile hangana? Kipapatemi Poeë Isa, lawi masala, bona matem i womi hangana, hai oio iti hai rangamoe bara nikakabaha mangoeli² hangana. Ikami barapi kioende, barakaoe kipalioe, bona manoto i laloemi. Me-soedoe Petoeroe: Ikami kipomantimi hawana Poeë Ala, bara hawana taoena, ikami soerona Poeë Isa, Ngkorana kipetoemboeiahe taoena bosa, kehapingkai nikonto, bara niboekoe, lawi ikami pahoeroe watana Poeë Isa.

Mohadi pehanana Petoeroe ide, roempoe ntepoeoemohe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, raoeli: Agina rapapatehe taoena iti! Hangka indo meangkami pandita hadoea, tosaemi, manoto laloena, taoena aoe rapoinalai lolitana. Peangkana ide, naoeliahe Petoeroe hai rangana, melohohe hampai. Padoemohe, mololitami Pandita Sae, naoeli: Ane iko mangoeli gombokoe, node: Nipalioekaamohe taoena iti, lawi iko ide karaomi inaongkoe, ba bila barake manoto mokontohe taoena iti moanti Ngkora Poeë Isa i taoena bosa. Lawi taitami hangkoia ara mpoeoe taoena aoe modongko, mangoelia taoena bosa ia natoedoe Poeë Ala, mole dongkona otori, hai bara mahae taoena iti manawomi hai rangana. Ido hai koeoeli: Ane ngkorana pea taoena mbero, aoe raanti taoena iti, bara mahae toena hadoedoeana, agaiana ane tooe hangko i Poeë Ala mai, bara ami taboekoe mokonto, lawi Ngkorana Poeë Ala, bara raboekoe taoena moëwa.

Opemi lolitana Pandita Sae, poedoemi gombo, lawi rapoinalaimi goeroe, pandita hai tadoelako menomba. Rakakio mboelimi Petoeroe hai ranganaha, rapahai, rapopalangahe, bona rakabahami moanti Ngkorana Poeë Isa. Roomi iti, rapopelohomohe, barapi rataroenggoe.

83. Setepanoe.

Pesoelenda soerona Poeë Isa i sooenda, bara wori rakakabaha moanti Ngkora Marasa i sooenda taoena, i Sooe Penombaa, i paminggoeanda To Iahoedi; itimi aoe rapobago alo²na. Pongkora²nda ide, hai pane barapi ratora mampokira²a tomeahi², tosae hai toiloë aoe rapowaroe hai aoe raande. Iti hai nawolimi soerona Poeë Isa taoena pitoë aoe mampeita tomeahi², tosae hai toiloë.

Hadoea i taoena pitoe iti Setepanoe hangana, taoena aoe tebambari kamanotona laloena, maahi i taoena boela laloena mampokaahi to-meahi². Maroho wori pongkorana, lawi Inaona Poeë Ala naanti i laloena, mahile laloena i Poeë Isa. Taoena iti rawawaha goeroe To Iahoedi, rapombetoetoea hai bara rasaoeroe taoena iti mobali ngkorana Setepanoe, manangihe ope². Ido hai pane koi inaonda, rahadi opemi kamapandenda mongkora, maeami matanda, barapi raboekoe moëwa Ngkora



Marasa aoe napetoemboei Setepanoe. Meangkamohe ope² goeroe, mongangahe mampogiloe Setepanoe, raoeli : Taoena iti bara nakakabaha mopakoi Galara Moesa hai ope² adanda tosae, agina mogomboke, ba tapanoembami ia.

Mogombo mpoeomohe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, rapopeala taoena iti Setepanoe, nawoli mombelindo hai ihira. Bosa ngaana aoe rapekoene i Setepanoe, opemi lolitanda taoena iti, mongkorami Setepanoe, node naoeli :

Nipehadingi, koeoeliakaoe, oemangkoe hai halaloengkoe! Taisami ope² totoeantahe hangkoia, Boerahima, aoe ngoeroe²na mampaidai tampo ide, hai pane napahoedamoke pemoeleana inde. Pane napopelohoake Poeë Ala topoanitoe, aoe ampoena tampo ide ioroe, napasoangaake tampo aoe tapaidai ide, mewali tampo topoanitoe hangkoia tapowiangi, boëanda tapoboëa ide². Mewali ikita ide naweimoke Poeë Ala tampo hai owainta, Iami ampoena ntepoeoe. Ido hai rapatoerohe galara hangkoia tosaenta, node : Inee nalioe inaomi Poeë Ala, inee nikabaha Ia, nipakaroho pekingimi i Ampoeta Indora, nipakaboela laloemi menomba i Poeë Ala. Agaiana kadake laloenda tosaenta, bara raoende moela patoeronda galara, matoea gaga laloenda mampehadingi Ngkorana Poeë Ala aoe raanti galara, rapokaroempoe peahe, hantanga rapapate, hantanga rawoera, ope²he rapopeahi². Hangko toewo Galara Moesa, tosaenta aoe mampopeahi², hangko toewo Galara Elia, Galara Iesaea, Galara Ieremia tosaenta mampopeahi². Ikita ide² Galara Iohane, aoe modoi taoena, napapatemi Herode ; hai ikamoe ide aoe mopapate Poeë Isa, anana Poeë Ala aoe mohompo salanta i Poeë Ala, lawi Poeë Isa bara masala, kamahilena oto ahina irikita taoena hai pane naoende moantiake Ngkora Marasa. Hai ikamoe pane nipapatemi Poeë Isa, kadana nipoinalai Poeë Isa anana Poeë Ala. Nipepekiri, ba tooe ikamoe moraina, nioeli Galara Moesa koepakoi, adanda tosae bara koebila, ikamoe aoe mopapate anana Poeë Ala.

Karahadina topogombo lolitana Setepanoe ide, roempoe ntepoeoemohe, talinganda rasingi karawenda, barapi raoende mampehadingi ngkorana Setepanoe. Mengoa Setepanoe, raita topogombo ope² lindona mengkila² himbela lindo malaeka. Mekaakaa Setepanoe, naoeli : Koeitami laloe Soeroega, ora Poeë Isa tanda i koanana Poeë Ala, mabilana.

Hangko inditi, meangkamohe topogombo, rahaka Setepanoe, raanti i hambali bente, ratondo leli². Rawosoeimi taoena iti komona, rawoli, taoena hadoea mokampai, Paeloe hangana. Pane raala watoe mahile, rapopotondingi Setepanoe, kana waana, pondana, toebengona raroesoe watoe, belami hoemawata, madoengkami Setepanoe, naraka watoe. Haodi mani inaona, mekakae mani i Poeë Ala, naoeli : O Poeë, inee noepomasala gaoenda taoena iti iriko ! O Poeë Isa, noealami inaongkoe ! Hangko inditi ope mpoeoemi inaona.

84. Laloena Paeloe nabaliki Poeë Isa.

Kanaitana taoena tomowatoei Setepanoe matemí, rataboengimi watoe watana, rapalehimi. Pane mboeli naala komona i Paeloe, aoe mokampai, roomi iti padoemohe. Paeloe pea bara moroesoe Setepanoe, agaiana napokatanami kamatena, kadake laloena i taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa.

Hangko i kapatena Setepanoe, barapi nakakabaha Paeloe mampopeahi² ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, hantanga nahaka, nataroenggoe, hantanga napahai, hantanga napapate, ngkaia aoe kadake aoe nababehiahe taoena iti, bona mahawoe kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Roemihi powoelainda taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa, sooenda taoena iti nakaheki, narepahe, nadiihe i pogombonda tadoelako menomba hai goeroe, bara lohe laloena mohaoki kanawoanda taoena iti.

Tangana nodo, mahawoemi kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, hantanga melimbami i boëa Damasi, bara mahae bosami kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa inditi, lawi barapi ara taoena aoe mampopeahi²he, Soerona pea Poeë Isa maidami i Ieroesale, lawi bara raoende mopalehi kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa inditi.

Nahadimi Paeloe bosa mboelimohe kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i boëa Damasi, koimi inaona naoeli: Bara ara boendoena koewoelai kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale ide, ane maroa paida-idaanda taoena iti i Damasi. Agina laona i Damasi, koewoelaihe, koepakaroegihe, koewoeragahe taoena iti inditi. Napetoemboeiamohe tadoelako menomba aoe napekiri iti, raoende ntepoeoe taoena iti, hai pane naweimi Pandita Mahile soera i Paeloe, naoeli soera iti: Ane ara taoena i Damasi aoe moela Poeë Isa, maroa nahaka Paeloe, nahiloe, naanti mai i Ieroesale.

Nadokomi Paeloe soera iti, mangkaliwomi Paeloe, nawawaha taoena aoe naporanga rei, moloemaomohe taoena iti. Ba hangkia wenginda i rara, mahae hawemohe i tampana poloemaoanda, tongawami boëa Damasi. Tanganda moloemao ide, tingkara sangka Paeloe hai rangana, lawi nawangkahe api aoe rore ntepoeoe, manangi alo, madoengkamohe Paeloe hai rangana. Kamadoengkanda ide, nahadimi Paeloe nganga taoena hangko i Soeroega, mokambaroa ia, naoeli: Oo, Paeloe, moapana hai noepopeahi²? Mehana Paeloe: Hemako, Poeë? Mehana Poeë Isa: Iko Isa, aoe noewoelai; noepari² pea moëwana. Langa mpoeoemi laloena Paeloe, ntaninami laloena, hai pane mehanai: Apami Poeë, noeoli koebabehiako? Mehana Poeë Isa: Laomoko rei i boëa, indora taoena mangoeliako kanooembana.

Hangko inditi padoemi pewangkaa api hai tebalikimi laloena Paeloe, barapi naoende mampopeahi² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Ide

nahadi mpoeoemi ngangana Poeë Isa mokonto ia, ide nalawami Poeë Isa hangko i Soeroega, hai pane manotomi i laloena Poeë Isa bara mate, agaiana toewo oto i Soeroega, mokampai kahanginginaoana i doenia. Meangkami Paeloe, agaiana barapi naita rara, bilomi matana. Raninimi rangana lao indorei i boëa Damasi; hawemi indora, raanti i soenda taoena. Taloemi wengina karoo²na inditi, bara maande², bara maenoe², pohoeda²na pearai, mampepekiri katoewona i katebalikinami laloena.



Tangana roo² Paeloe, hawemi ngkorana Poeë Isa i taoena hadoea, Anania hangana, node naoli : Laoko mampeita Paeloe, popeita mboeli matana aoe bilo, mapari nahadi, bara nakakabaha mekakae iriko. Mesoedoe Anania : Nooembami, Poeë, taoena iti kadake laloena i ope² taoena aoe mokabilaiiko. Mesoedoe Poeë Isa : Lao peamoko, lawi Paeloemi aoe koepilei, moanti ngKora Marasa i ope² taoena, hai koepo-paisaa wori kamaparina katoewona hangalo, moanti ngKora Marasa ; iami kahanginginaoangkoe ide².

Lao mpoeemi Anania. Kahawena ide, mohoengkoeki Paeloe, nakambaroa, naoeli : Iko ide, halaloe, natoedoena mai Poeë Isa mai irio, bona meita mboeli matamoe, napopesoea Poeë Ala Inaona i laloe-moe. Mengoami Paeloe, meita mboelimi matana, mearo. Nadoimi Anania ia, mesoeami i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Hangko maanderi Paeloe, maroho mboelimi boeoena. Neitimi pewaliana topowoelai kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, tebalimi laloena, naoelami Poeë Isa, mahile mpoeoe laloena i Poeë Isa.

85. Pilipoe hai taoena aoe napangka Datoe Kandake.

Roo²mohe ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, hadoea Pilipoe hangana. Taoena iti naanti Inaona Poeë Ala i laloena lao i rara aoe toa i wiwi ntahi, rara i boëa Kasa. Poloemaona ide, Pilipoe mombeoela hai taoena mokareta hadoea, hangko i wanoea Ieroesale wori mai. Hoengkoemi napeita Pilipoe kareta iti hadoea pea taoena i laloena, nahadi wori ngoegoena taoena iti mobasa soera. Taoena iti mahile pangkana, bara To Iahoedi ia, taoena i tampo Habasi, i hambali tampo Masiri. Ia napangka Datoenda To Habasi, Datoe Kandake towawine.

Torapangka iti, lao mai i Ieroesale, menomba i Poeë Ala, hai ide² mesoelemi mai, lao mboelimi i tampona. Monoepi² peami hoemena, mobasa soera aoe nakingki tangana mokareta, bara nawoli.

Hidoepamohe, nakambaroa Pilipoe taoena iti, napekoene : Soera aparti iti noebasa ? Mesoedoe torapangka iti : Soerana Galara Iesaea, agaiana bara koeisa lempona, ba apa aoe naoeli soera ide, keara woa goeroengkoe aoe mopatoeroana. Mesoedoe Pilipoe : Ane noehaoki, ide otona iko. Mesoedoe To Habasi : Pesawi mai inde i karetangkoe, mohedako i holangkoe, noepakanotoa wongkoia, bona koeisa lempona aoe raoeki i soera ide. Mesawimi Pilipoe, mohoeda i holana taoena iti, nabasaa soerana, pane napetoemboeia aoe naoeli soera iti, ka-ngKora Marasana, mangoeli ka-Poeë-Isana, katoewona hai kamatena, pearona mboeli, pesoelena indorei i Soeroega, karoo²na i tanda koanana Poeë Ala, lawi ia Anana mpoeoe Poeë Ala, aoe mohompo salanda taoena aoe mampoinalai ia.

Mohadi ope² lolitana Pilipoe, manotomi i laloena ampoe kareta katoena, hai pane naoeli laloena ia wori ina mesoea i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Tangana mampepekiri ide, naitami owai i wiwi rara, napekoene i Pilipoe : Barana maroa noedoi ? Mesoedoe Pilipoe : Ane mano-

tomi i laloemi mampoinalai Poeë Isa, maroako koedoi. Mesoedoe To Habasi: Soekanami kaboelana laloengkoë, koepoinalaimi Poeë Isa ka-Iana Anana Poeë Ala, aoe mohompo salangkoë.

Napopengkaroomi karetana, mendaoloemohe taoena rodoea iti.



Toa i owai, nadoimi Pilipoe To Habasi iti. Roomi nadoi, padoemi Pilipoe, barapi naita To Habasi. Mesawi mboelimi i karetana, mesoelemi i tampona, i wanoeana Datoe Kandake, matanami laloena, lawi nahadimi ngKora Marasa, naisami Poeë Isa, napoinalaimi ka-Iana topohompo salana i Poeë Ala.

86. Petoeroe hai Koroneli.

Morombolo wori poloeloemaoana Petoeroe, moanti ngKora Marasa i To Iahoedi. Hangko i Ieroesale, laomi ia i wiwi ntahi, hawe i boëa Iope, maida²mi inditi. I soena taoena aoe napaidai Petoeroe ide, raweimi ampoe soe hologa hamboea tanda i woemboe napaidai, lawi soenda To Iahoedi rolapi paidaa. Mewali hangalo, mekakaemi Petoeroe i Poeë Ala, teboeami alo, marimimi, naoeli laloena mendaoeloe lao merapi andea. Oenga pea naita Petoeroe bana mahile, rabararangi i hoenona iba ; aoe i laloe bana iti, mampengaa baœ. Toami i lindona Petoeroe bana iti, pane nahadi wotoe nganga hangko i langi mai, mangoeli : Peangka, Petoeroe, sambale, bona noeande ! Mesoedoe Petoeroe : Bara, Poeë, baœ i laloe bana iti, koepopalia hantanga. Pane mehana wori nganga hangko i langi mai : Inee noepopalia aoe natandongiako Poeë Ala. Taloemi belana pombebilinda hai Petoeroe nodo, teore mboelimi bana iti, padoemi.

Tangana mani mampepekiri Petoeroe, ba apa mpoeoe hangana aoe naita iti, mendaoeloemi ia, toa i laloe soe, oenga pea naita taoena taloe aoe hangko hawe, mampekoene ia. Napekoene Petoeroe ba apa toenggaianda, mesoedoe taoena iti : Ikami ide, aoe mai kiala, maingkai irio ; naoeli ampœki, ane boela laloemoe, kiporangako rei kahalo lao i kaaraana ampœki i wanoea Kesaria. Napekoene Petoeroe: Hema ampœmi ? Mesoedoe torare : Ikami ide soerodado To Roma, ampœki tadœlako soerodado i wanoea Kesaria, taoena aoe manoto laloena, Koroneli hangana. Hoengkana maida i tamponda To Iahoedi ide, barapi maœ moanitoœ, i Poeë Ala pea penomba²na. Hangko rombengi liœ ide², naitami ampœki hadœa malaœka, soerona Poeë Ala, mai mangoelia ia, motoedoe taoena maiko moala. Ane hawemoko, ina napekoene ampœki ope² rara penomba i Poeë Ala, bona manoto i laloena, lawi ide² bara mani naisa. Iti pea aoe mai kiala, kipetoœboœiako, lawi nodo lolitana ampœki. Mesoœdoemi Petoeroe : Ane noiti, manotomi, bara koesapœ, laomœke kahalo, kamabaana pearai.

Kaindimi, matoeroemohe taoena iti ; doemondo, moloemao mpœœmi Petoeroe hai taoena aoe mai meœlia, hai ara wori ba hangkia kahanginginaœana Poeë Isa naporanga. Hambengihe i rara taoena iti, karongalona hawemohe i Kesaria. Mengkahemi Petoeroe hai rangana i soena Koroneli, mombehoemba hai ampœ soe, boœkemi soe, lawi napalelemi Koroneli ope²he halaloena hai himadana, mai mombehoemba hai Petoeroe, soerona Poeë Isa.

Mengkaroomi hampai Petoeroe hai rangana, lawi mawowe moloemao. Maohami wowena, mololitami ia, naoeli : Ikami To Iahoedi palia mengkahe i soenda topoanitoœ ; agaiana iko ide hai pane barapi koesapœ

mooela mai soeromoe hai panena hawe i soemoe ide, lawi ara aoe koeita aoe natandongiana Poeë Ala, iti koepetoemboeiakaoe ope².

Hangko rombengi lioe ide², ratandongiana hangko i langi mai mampe-
ngaa bae aoe napopalia To Iahoedi, pane koehadi nganga mangoe-
liana : Pearomi Petoeroe, sambale, bona noeande. Mesoedoena : Bara,
Poeë, bae iti koepopalia. Mesoedoe mboeli nganga hangko i langi : Aoe
natandongiako Poeë Ala, inee noepopalia. Tangangkoe mampepekiri,



ba apa lempona aoe koeita iti, hawemi tonotoedoe laona mai moala. Hangko inditi, nahoembami laloengkoe lempona nganga aoe i langi, mai mangoeliana : Oio inee ngkaia aoe noepalia, lawi aoe mampomaroa Poeë Ala, inee noepokadake oio. Hangko manotori i laloengkoe ide² bara napoinalai Poeë Ala kato-Iahoedinta, ba kato-Romanta, laloentari aoe napoinalai. Ane ikamoe To Roma, napomaroamokaoe hai panekaoe napokaahi Poeë Ala, ane mogalo malaeka natoedoe Poeë Ala mai irio, bara koeboekoe mampopalia mengkahe i soemoe. Iti hai

panena hawe inde i sooemoe, hai koepekoene : Apana aoe noepopealaa mai ?

Mesoedoe Koroneli : Ibami wengina lioe ide², tangangkoe mekakae i Poeë Ala, oenga pea koeita hadoea malaeka natoedoe mai Poeë Ala. Nakambaroana, node naoeli : Nahadimi Poeë Ala pekakaemoe, naitami kaboelana laloemoe i tomeahi² hai i ope² taoena aoe mapari katoewonda ; noetoedoemi taoena lao i boëa Iopé i wiwi ntahi, noeolia napekoene paidaana Petoeroe, soerona Poeë Isa, ia aoe maiko mampe-toemboeia ngKora Marasa. Ido hai paneko mai lao koepopeala, barako mesapoe, lawi ide hawemoko ; hai ide hahamongkai teroehoe, kipeinao ope² mohadi Ngkorana Poeë Isa.

Opemi pololitana Koroneli, mongkorami Petoeroe, ope² ngkorana Poeë Isa napetoemboeiahe. Matanami laloena Koroneli hai ope² taoena i laloe soe mohadi ngkorana Petoeroe, ope² lolita hai babehiana Poeë Isa, kamaahina laloena Poeë Isa i ope² taoena, pelioena i tomahai, kamatena hai pearona, pengkaorena indorei lao i Soeroega, ope² nape-toemboei. Ope² ngkorana Petoeroe napoinalaimi Koroneli, raiomi ope², pane rapakahile Poeë Ala, raoeli : Ide² manotomi i laloenta bara To Iahoedi pea aoe napokaahi Poeë Ala, hangaa² ikita wori topoanitoe napopaisaa ngKora Marasa.

Tanganda molololita nodo, napesoeangimohe Inaona Poeë Ala taoena iti. Kanaitana Petoeroe iti, naoeli : Bara maroa ane bara kae koedoi, lawi hihibali mpoeoemi kamaahina laloena Poeë Ala irikita ope².

Naalami Petoeroe owai, natoedoia tanoeananda taoena iti, mesoeamohe i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.

Bara mani polo napalioe Koroneli Petoeroe padoe, roo² mani inditi ba hangkia wengina, pane hangko mesoeleri i Ieroesale.

87. Soerona Poeë Isa napopeahi² Toeana Herode.

Pasoelena Petoeroe i Ieroesale, naita maparimi katoewonda ope² taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa, lawi taoena iti napopeahi²mohe toeana Herode. Nahakami Iakoboe, adina Iohane, napapate ; kanaitana napokatanami To Iahoedi babehiana iti, nahaka womi Petoeroe, nataroenggoe, pekirina laloena, ia wori ina napapate. Kaindi, letami Petoeroe, i laloe taroenggoe, rahiloe taiena, rodoea taoena mokampai, mohoeda i holana mpotimali, ope² soerodado mokakampai i hambali taroenggoe.

Pekirina Herode, ane lioemi posoesa Pasa, rabohomi Petoeroe, bona naita taoena bosa aoe teroehoe i posoesa.

Tanga kaindi, letami Petoeroe i tanganda soerodado aoe mokampai ia, mai sangkami Malaeka natoedoe Poeë Ala, mabaami i laloe taroenggoe, nawangka Malaeka. Naroea Malaeka Petoeroe, nahapa lompena, naoeli: Pearo, Petoeroe, holiga! Tekakahimi rante ahe rompenga, pehiloe taiena Petoeroe, pehadimi Petoeroe, naoeli wori Malaeka: Pakaroho waroemoe, peola mai iriko. Moloemao Malaeka, meoelami Petoeroe, tangana mani woeio laloena, maleloeë mani. Hangko i taroenggoe, i kaaraanda soerodado, hawemi i pongka bente, ide wori babaka teboengkahimi hadoedoeana; molioemi Malaeka hai Petoeroe, tetoeko mboeli babaka i bokonda. Mesoeamohe i laloe boëa taoena rodoea iti; inditi padoemi Malaeka. Hangko manotori laloena Petoeroe, naoeli: Natoedoemi wei Poeë Ala malaeka maina mokabaha i taroenggoe, batina napapate Herode.

Nagagoemi Petoeroe soena Maria, inana Iohane, bara mahae hawe. Kahawena ide, nahadimi Petoeroe nganganda taoena mekakae i Poeë Ala, lawi teroehoemi taoena bosa mampekakaea Petoeroe i Poeë Ala. Natidongko Petoeroe baba, mahae hawe towawine hadoea, Rode hangana, ina naboengkahia tomotidongko. Napekoene hampai: Hema motidongko? Mehana Petoeroe: Iko. Matana mpoeoe laloena Rode, napalehi sala, lao mboeli i laloe sooe, naoeliahe ampoe sooe: Olooemi Petoeroe! Mesoedoe ampoe sooe: Koepepekiri: bara, lawi ara i taroenggoe. Mesoedoe Rode: Ia mpoeoe womia.

Bara nakakabaha Petoeroe motidongko baba, hai pane maimohe taoena, raboengkahi, rapeita: Petoeroe mpoeoemi! Mesoea i laloe sooe, mohoeda, bosa ngaana napekoene ampoe sooe. Naoeli Petoeroe: Mandiikaoe hampai, bona koepetoemboeiakaoe. Mandiimi taoena, nape-toemboeimi Petoeroe kamaina nakabaha Malaeka i taroenggoe. Mesoedoe ampoe sooe: Napehadingimi Poeë Ala pekakaengki, lawi ikami bara kikabaha mekakae i Poeë Ala, mampekakaeako.

Roomi napetoemboei Petoeroe katekabahana i taroenggoe, naoeli: Ide² padoemona; ane mabaami, hangaa² nahaokina Herode. Padoemi Petoeroe, nahaokimi toeana, barapi nahoemba.

Mahilemi ea matana toeana, nahaokimi rara motaboengihi ea matana. Iti hai laomi i wanoea Kesaria, napeinao mampoiwalia To Sidoni. Bara raboekoe taoena iti meewa, iti hai laomohe i toeana, raoeli menombamohe; ineehe mombekadakei hai toeana. Mogombo toeana Herode, mohoeda i kadera mahile, mewaroe aoe makara, masoekoemi pewaroena. Mongkorami Herode; hopomi pololitana, mehana ope² To Sidoni aoe mampehadingi: A, barapi ngkorana taoena, ngkoranami wei Poeë Ala. Bara nakonto Herode taoena mololita nodo, naoende rapahimbela hai

Poeë Ala. Itimi napoharara, lawi barapi mahae hangko inditi, mahaimi taina, naandemi oeli tai likona, matemai Toeana Herode, kadake kapatena.

88. Soero Paeloe.

Tapololita mboelimi Paeloe, maida² i wanoea Damasi. Hambela hambela i alo minggoe, lao ia i paminggoea To Iahoedi, moanti ngKora Marasa. Kadakemi laloenda To Iahoedi, mohadi lolitana Paeloe. A, raoeli, bara ido mai noeala; oio mai mopapateake ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, ide² tebalikimi laloemoe, taoena aoe noewoelai, noeperoeroeihe, mesoeamoko i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Roempomohe taoena iti i Paeloe.

Ngkaiami lolitanda To Iahoedi hai Paeloe, bara raboekoe taoena iti mobili ngkorana Paeloe, manangihe; lawi maroho laloena Paeloe, moanti ngKora Marasa, i ope² To Iahoedi. Bara wori nakakabaha Paeloe mampetoemboei kanakambaroana Poeë Isa ia hai poitana Poeë Isa i tanga rara mai, hai kanakontona mowoelai kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Itimi hai pane kadake laloenda To Iahoedi hai pane rahakami Paeloe ina rapapate. Mainga²mohe taoena iti, rakampaimi baba bente mabaa hai kaindi, rakampai soe paidaana Paeloe, bara rapalioe membolo².

Tangana node napekiri Paeloe barapi ara boendoena ia roo² i wanoea Damasi, iti hai naoeli laloena ina mesoele mboelimi i Ieroesale. Kaindimi, laomi ia i pongka bente, mengkahe i wongko bente, mempoesa i kolobinti, naoeloe himadana, toa i hambali bente, moloemaomi lao i Ieroesale.

Ba hangkia wengina i rara, hawemi Paeloe i Ieroesale, mombehoe-mbami hai kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Ngoeroe pombehoembanda, masandaa mani inaonda taoena iti, raoeli: Iami aoe mopakanawo kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa hangkoia, ba hangkiami ranganta aoe nataroenggoe, nahaka, napakaroegi, hai pane mahawoemoke aoe ngkaia inde teroehoe i wanoea Ieroesale. Mesoedoe Paeloe: Tooe nioeli, ikomi ide aoe mopari² mopakanawokaoe ope² hangkoia; agaiana ide² tebalikimi laloengkoe; nalawamona Poeë Isa i rara, nakambaroana, nantomona mosisilakai kahanginginaoana. Itimi hai pane tebalikimilaloengkoe, lawi ide² koeoelami Poeë Isa, barapi koeoende mompope-ahi²kaoe, lawi ikita ide mampohalaloeimoke Poeë Isa.

Masadihe lolitana Paeloe ide, rakabahami masandaa, mampoi-

nalaimohe Paoeloe, maroami pohintoewoenda taoena iti, mombepo-kaahimi himbela topohalaloe.

To Iahoedi peahe bara maroa laloenda i Paoeloe. A, raoeli, ikami ope² halaloemoe noetaleoekimi, taoena tonowoelai hangkoia noekasambaliamohe ; kadanapi hintoewoe laloemoe hai laloengki, barapako kioende, kipapateko.

Naisami Paoeloe kakadakena laloenda taoena iti roemihi ntepoeoemi ; iti hai napalehimi wanoea Ieroesale, laomi ia i wanoea mahile haogoe, Antiokia hangana, maida²mi inditi, morarangi kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.

89. Poloemaona Soero Paoeloe moanti ngKora Marasa i topoanitoe.

Bara mani mahae paida²na Soero Paoeloe i wanoea Antiokia, kateterarangiami imbana taoena aoe moela Poeë Isa, kamarohona pongkorana Paoeloe, kamanotona laloena mokabilai Poeë Isa hai kamarohona pohintoewoena hai ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Mahae, naantimi laloena mampoloemaoa ngKora Marasa i ope² boëanda topoanitoe. Napateroehoemi ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, aoe maida i wanoea Antiokia ; teroehoemohe, napatongawami Paoeloe laloena ina moanti ngKora Marasa i ope² topoanitoe. Mogombomohe taoena iti ; kapoedoeana gombonda, raoeli : Kioende mpoeoe ka-ina-moloemaomoe, Paloeoe, hai bona ara rangamoe, ide Baranaba noeporanga, lao i ope² boëa i tampo ide. Roomohe mogombo, mekakaemohe taoena iti ope² i Poeë Ala, mamperapiahe Paoeloe hai Baranaba, bona maroa poloemaonda moanti ngKora Marasa i boëanda taoena.

Roomi iti, marohomi laloena Paoeloe hai Baranaba, panehe moloemao taoena iti moanti ngKora Marasa. Hawe i boëa haogoe, mongkoramohe taoena iti i paminggoeanda To Iahoedi, i sooenda taoena, i potomoe ; pohoemba²anda pea taoena aoe napeinao mampehadingi ngKora Marasa, rapongkoraa. Ngoeroe kahawenda i boëanda taoena, hangaa²boela laloenda taoena mampehadingi ngkoranda. Mahae haodi karoo²nda, lohemi laloenda To Iahoedi mombebilimi ngkoranda taoena iti hai Scero Paoeloe, agaiana bara ranangi taoena iti Paoeloe, lawi Inaona Poeë Ala naanti i laloena, iti aoe mopakaroho pololitana hai pane manoto ntepoeoe pongkorana, bara motengko² ; ane toami ide i laloenda taoena, rahadi katoena. Mahae, roemihimi peewanda To Iahoedi, bara raoende moela ngKora Marasa, raoeli : Ara oto soera irikami, Soerana Poeë Ala hangko i Galara Moesa, bara Poeë Isa aoe tapoinalai, hangaa²

Galara Moesa. Mewali Paoeloe hai Baranaba napalera pea To Iahoedi, topoanitoe bara mepalera, ihira bosa aoe mampoinalai ngKora Marasa.

Anti kanodona, melimbami Paoeloe hai Baranaba i boëa haogoe, nodo² pea pewalina. Hangaa² To Iahoedi aoe roemihi peewanda, ami kamatoeana laloenda. Topoanitoe peahe aoe boela laloenda mampehadingi ngKora Marasa aoe naanti Paoeloe hai Baranaba. Itimi hai kateteraranga kamadotanda Paoeloe hai Baranaba moanti ngKora Marasa i ope² topoanitoe

90. Paoeloe hai Baranaba i To Likaoni.

I poloemaonda ide, kana wori Paoeloe hai Baranaba i boëanda To Likaoni haogoe, wanoea Lisitera hangana; kahawenda inditi, mongkorami Paoeloe hai Baranaba, bosa taoena mampehadingi pongkoranda. Naitami Paoeloe i taoena aoe teroehoe iti ara taoena paloe hadoea, mohoeda, napoinalai mpoeoe lolitana Paoeloe. Taoena iti bara mani hoeba hambela moloemao, hoengkana napoanaka inana. Naita Paoeloe taoena iti teboengkahimi laloena mampoinalai Ngkora Marasa, iti hai pane nakamata Paoeloe, nakambaroa, naelia : Peangka! Napoinalaimi To Paloe iti aoe naeli Paoeloe, meangkami, tonggomi, moloemaomi.

Hampoami To Lisitera moita koeasana Paoeloe, hai pane raoeli : A, barahe taoena mbero aoe mai irikita, hangaa² anitoehoe. Meangkami ope² towalia, hantanga mokadipoera ngaa²na, lao raantia Paoeloe hai Baranaba, lawi raoeli taoena iti : Baranaba anitoe mahile, himbela Poeë mPalaboeroe, lawi ia bara gaga mongkora ; Paoeloe raoeli ngangana Poeë mPalaboeroe, himbela Poeë di Songi, lawi ia topongkora. Iti hai nakadipoera towalia dapi, aoe radendei wombo kaeo tandoena, iti rapapatea Baranaba, rapopenomba. Bara naoende Paoeloe hai Baranaba, meangkamohe, rakonto towalia iti, ralawaki babehianda, raoeli : Ineekaoe nodo, towalia, ineengkai nipoanitoe, ikami ide taoena otongkai, himbela ikamoe. Bara maroa menomba i taoena, ba totoewo, ba tomate, inee nipoanitoe, Poeë Ala pea maroa tapenombai, lawi Ia ampoe inaonta, Ia aoe mobabehi langi hai tampo, tahi hai ihina, Ia aoe moteroe watanta, aoe mohia karawenta hai pane tapokarawe, aoe mobete nganganta hai pane taponganga², aoe mokaloloengi talinganta, aoe mohii ongenta, aoe mobete matanta, aoe mokamoemoe tanoeananta. Poeë Ala aoe mampopesoea Inaona i toioroenta, hai pane moinao,

hai pane worike toewo ikita ide, Poeë Alari aoe koeoeliakaoe nipoinalai Ngkorana.

Rapoinalai mpoeoemi To Lisitera lolitana Paeloe aoe nodo; ido pea kakadakeana, mai mboelimohe To Iahoedi mampogiloe Paeloe hai Baranaba, raoeli: Inee nipoinalai lolitanda taoena iti, bara aoe maroa natoenggai, ineehe nipatoewo, nipapaterahe. Woelimi laloenda To Lisitera, rapoinalai wori lolitanda To Iahoedi, ratima watoe, rawa-



toei Paeloe. Madoengkami Paeloe, malimpoe, raoeli taoena topowatoei: Opemi inaona. Radiimi watana lao i hambali bente, ratende, rapalehi. Mole bara otori mate Paeloe, mahae haodi manotomi inaona, padoemohe hai Baranaba, lao i boëa haogoe.

Mahae mesoelemohe taoena rodoea iti, hawe mboelimohe i wanoea Antiokia, aoe rapelingkai hangkoia, lelimi rapoliloi. Kahawenda mboeli i Antiokia, napetoemboeiahe ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa poloe-loemaanda. Matanami laloenda taoena iti, moita soerona Poeë Isa

mesoelemi maroa², maroho² mani, kehapi bosa belana mapari rahadi i poloeloemaonda. Bosami belana ina rapapate To Iahoedi, barahe maala, rakontomi taoena iti Paoeloe hai Baranaba mampetoemboei ngKora Marasa, bara wori raboekoe, kateterarangiari kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i wawanoeana.

91. Poloemaona Soero Paoeloe hai Silasi.

Roo²mi hampai Soero Paoeloe i wanoea Antiokia; mahae haodi, naanti mboelimi laloena lao i wawanoeana aoe napoloemaongimi hangkoia, mampeita ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa inditi. Barapi naporanga Baranaba, naoeli Silasimi naporanga. Moloemaomohe taoena rodoea iti, lao i wanoea aoe nakalaongimi hangkoia, rahoemba mboeli ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa inditi, raita maroa² oto katoewonda. Boela mpoeoe laloenda taoena iti moela Poeë Isa, kateterarangia imbanda alo²na. Handa² rapesondai Paoeloe hai Silasi, kaaraanda kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, panehe lao wori i boëa aoe bara mani ara taoena aoe mohadi ngKora Marasa. I poloemaonda iti, hawe worihe Paoeloe hai Silasi i wanoea Taroa, i wiwi ntahi aoe i olona tampo Asia hai tampo Eropa, raoeli hampai inditimi tampana poloemaonda, lawi napatoehoemi tahi. Kaindi letami taoena, mangipimi Paoeloe; aoe naita i pangipina, ara taoena i hambali tahi, To Makedoni. Taoena iti mokawe² Paoeloe, naoeli: Poweta mai Paoeloe, pelaengkai! Mabaa, mearomi Paoeloe, manotomi i laloena ia napohawaami Poeë Ala mo-weta, pane napoloemaoa ngKora Marasa i tampo Eropa. Bara mesapoe Paoeloe hai Silasi, rahaoki doeanga, karahoembana, mesawi taoena rodoea iti, mosoemombami, tanda i kalimpaana ratotoi. Wetahe, mendaoloemi Paoeloe hai Silasi, pane lao i wanoea Pilipi.

Bahangkiami wengina karoo²nda inditi, hawemi i alo minggoe, laomi Paoeloe hai Silasi i paminggoea, ina mongkora i taoena aoe teroehoemi. Mongkora mpoeoemi Paoeloe, bosa taoena mampehadingi; inditi wori towawine ba hangkia, hadoea Lidia hangana, mabaa mpoeoe laloena, mampepekiri ntepoeoe ope² lolitana Paoeloe, nahadi tooe mpoeoe ngKora Marasa, napoinalaimi. Hopomi pololitana Paoeloe, maha-woemi taoena, laomi Lidia i Soero Paoeloe, naoeli: Koepoinalai mpoeoemi ngKora Marasa, koepoinalaimi Poeë Isa, anana Poeë Ala, ido hai mampopedoina irio, ikami hantambi. Nadoimi Paoeloe Lidia hai taoena hantambi iti; roomohe mendoi, naeliamohe Lidia Paoeloe hai Silasi lao maida² i sooenda.

Bosami wengina karoo²na Paoeloe hai Silasi i wanoea Pilipi, mombekaisangamohe hai To Pilipi, maroami pohintoewoenda. Mongkora²mi Paoeloe hai Silasi, raoende To Pilipi pongkoranda, bosa taoena aoe mampoinalai. Hambela moloemaomi Paoeloe hai Silasi i laloe wanoea, naqelami towawine hadoea, taoena aoe bara manoto laloena, himbela towalia mata gaoena, batoea katoewona. Towawine iti natoedoe ampoe-na hangalo hangalo moloeloemao, mohaoki taoena aoe mampopepengawa iria, bona nawei doi, hai doi iti naala² ampoena alo²na. Peoelana towawine iti i Paoeloe hai Silasi, bara nakakabaha mekaakaa: Idemi soerona Poeë Ala, hawemi irikita, moantiake ngKora Marasa, bona maroa katoewonta i doenia i bokona ! Bosa belana meoela-oela i Paoeloe hai Silasi, barapi maroa pololitana Paoeloe hai Silasi, lawi napawoeio pea towawine iti, ngkorana nalawaki ope², mengele taoena mohadi ngkorana Paoeloe, barapi peisa Paoeloe molololita. Menggolimi Paoeloe, nakambaroami anitoe i laloena towawine iti, naeli: Nodo naeli Poeë Isa : Melohoko, anitoe, noepalehi laloena taoena iti ! Padoe mpoeoemi anitoena towawine iti, manotomi laloena, barapi napesawii anitoena.

Raitami ampoena towawine iti manotomi laloena, naeli: A, matantami rasinta, barapi ara taoena aoe mowei doi aoe mampopepengawa, barapi taboekoe moala doina himbela alo²na. Koimi inaonda hai pane laomi rapogiloe Paoeloe hai Silasi i toeanahē. Mogombomohe toeana, ratoedoe taoena lao mohaka Paoeloe hai Silasi. Laomohe toratoedoe, rahaka mpoeoemi Paoeloe hai rangana, rahiloe taiena, pane radii i pogombo. Raoeli topogombo: Masala Paoeloe hai Silasi, mewali rawombe, rataroenggoemi, bitinda rahangkala. Kaindimi, letami taoena ope², Paoeloe pea hai Silasi bara leta. Tanga kaindi, monani² taoena rodoea iti, mekakae i Poeë Ala, lawi bara koi inaonda, kehapi rapopeahi²-he taoena iti. Tangana nodo, kelinoemi, kaenggo² soe taroenggoe, maamba rindina, ope² petoeko baba teboengkahi mberomi. Pehadimi tadoelako taroenggoe, nahowe hoelo, naita ope² baba teboengkahimi. A, naeli, manoto melohomi torataroenggoe ope², hangaa² koehoeroe pelolohonda, rapapatemona, agingkoemi menoo. Nawoekami pihona, bara mani mawoeka mata piho, nakontomi Paoeloe, nakambaroa naeli: Ineeke nodo; ide otongkai ope², bara ara aoe meloho. Mangaa-mi laloena Tadoelako, lioe² mogagoe Paoeloe, molingkoedoe i lindona, naeli: Poeë, apami koebabehi, bona koehoemba katindana laloengkoe? Mesoedoe Paoeloe: Poinalai Poeë Isa, bona noelambi katindana laloemoe hai kamaroana katoewona tanoeanamoe, i doenia ide hai i bokona hangalona, oio hai hantambiamoe. Mesoedoe Tadoelako: Maiko, mengkaheke i sooengkoe. Mengkahe mpoeoemi Paoeloe hai Silasi i soeana Tadoelako, napakoelii bela pewombea hai bela pehiloea i taiena Paoeloe

hai Silasi, panehe rapodakaa hai maandehe. Roo maande, napetoemboei Paeloe i Tadoelako taroenggoe ngKora Marasa, rapoinalaimi ampoe soe ope², nadoimohe Paeloe taoena iti ope², tandana mesoeami i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa.

Mabaa, rahadimi toeana i wanoea Pilipi aoe mewali i taroenggoe. Iti hai ratoedoe taoena lao i tadoelako taroenggoe, mangoelia ia : Noekabahamohe Paeloe hai Silasi. Napetoemboeimi Tadoelako lolitanda toeana i Paeloe, naeli : Node lolitanda toeana : Laomokaoe, maroa²-koe i poloemaomi. Mesoedoe Paeloe : A, bara toe iti ; ikami rawombe², rahiloe, rataroenggoe, rahangkala toeana, barangkai hoeba rapalioe molololita i pogombonda, agina watanda mai mampopeangkangkai, hai pane mpoeoengkai padoe ; laongkai raanti toeana, lawi ikami bara masala, ihira aoe masala. Mesoelemohe taoena aoe mampetoemboei lolitanda toeana, rapetoemboei wori pehanana Paeloe i toeanahe. Rapomosomi ope² toeana lolitana Paeloe, hai pane lao mpoeoemohe, raoelia Paeloe hai Silasi : Ineemi niwoli i laloemi kakiwombemi hai kakitaroenggoemi. Naboehoe inaongki ikamoe taoena kadake, ide² tongawami irikami kaikamoena taoena manoto. Laomokaoe, melohomokaoe i boëa ide, laokaoe kipateati i hambali bente.

Mohadi lolitanda toeana nodo, raoendemi Paeloe hai Silasi. Mombe-palakanaihe hampai hai Lidia hai ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i wanoea Pilipi iti, panehe lao i wanoea Tesalonika.

92. Soero Paeloe i wanoea Atene.

Hangko i wanoea Tesalonika meangkami Paeloe hai Silasi, lao i waoena Berea. Maroa wori pongkorana Paeloe i ope² To Iahoedi, topoanitoe, bosa taoena aoe mampoinalai Ngkora Marasa, agaiana bara mahae, bara mboelipi raoende To Iahoedi pongkorana Paeloe. Ido hai raoeli himadana : Agina moioroemi Paeloe lao i wanoea Atene. Silasi mekoelele rai i boko, mokoellele Paeloe i wanoea Atene.

Moloemao mpoeoemi Soero Paeloe, bara bosa wengina i rara, hawemi i Atene. Roo²mi Paeloe i wanoea iti. Karoo²na inditi, moloeloemaomi ia i laloe wanoea, bara maoha laloena mampepeita ope² soe aoe makara mpoeoe, soe pogombo, soe psikolaa, soe powadia, toko, soe anitoe, kehapi soe potomoa makara mpoeoe. Soe ope² iti paka watoe boela rindina, lantana, toekana rawone, raoeki, rabati, lawi To Atene mapande mpoeoe mampopeawa wanoeanda, mewali wanoea Atene iti, manoto wanoea aoe maroa ntepoeoe.

Poloeloemaona i wanoea iti, naita wori Paeloe, madota mpoeoe To Atene menomba i ope² anitoenda. Agaiana ope² aoe rapenombai iti, anitoe aoe nababehi taienda, hantanga kaoe, hantanga watoe raba-lahi, hantanga ahe, ba salaka, ba mala, ba boelawa ralingi. Ope² anitoe iti raposoea, rawoli wori patoeroeana i soena, inditi rapaande alo²na. Woelimi laloena Paeloe mampeita ope² soe anitoe iti, mogalo roempoe hai pane naeli : A, To Atene ide poanitoena pearai rakadipoera. Hai



bosa mpoeoe anitoenda ; aoe hadoedoeana pea hai tooe, ide bara raisa. To Atene, ide koeita² himbela taoena aoe morera i kaindi, ngkaia natobo², batena aoe ratoenggai mpoeoe, iti bara nahoemba taienda.

Mahae mpoeoe poloemaona Paeloe i laloe wanoea iti, naitami soe anitoe haogoe aoe ntanina haodi lengeena, iti hai naeli laloena : Ba anitoe apa ampoena ? Nabasa oeki soe iti, bona naisa, naeli aoe raoeki iti : Ide soe anitoe aoe bara taisa hangana. Pobasana Paeloe oeki iti, naeli : Hai melioe gaga poanitoenda To Atene ide, bara hoeba

rapohandaka anitoe aoe manoto hangana, kehapi aoe bara raisa hangana raposoea wori. Naitami ope² sooe iti, laomi Paoeloe i pogomboanda To Atene. Teroehoemi inditi ope² taoena aoe mapande mobasa, mooeki, monani, motangkoelera, ope² aoe napeinao mampetoemboeia rangana kapandena, inditimi pampetoemboeia. Aoe mapande mongkora, inditi pongkoraana, aoe mapande mepatoero, inditimi pepatoerona.

Mengkahemi Paoeloe i toeka mahile, aoe paka watoe boela pea dalambatoena. Teboeami i taoena mogombo, rakambaroami taoena Paoeloe, rapekoene : Bambari apa noeanti ? Mehana Paoeloe : Iko ide ara ngkorakoe, ba nioende mohadi, ba bara, nioeliana, bona koepahowa. Mehana taoena iti : Kioende. Mongkora mpoeoemi Paoeloe, naoeli : Ope² kaoe To Atene, nipehadingi koeoeli : Iko ide hangko kahawengkoe i wanoeami aoe tebambari kamakarana. Hai tingkara mpoeoe laloengkoe, lawi bosa wanoea taoena aoe koeita, agaiana bara ara aoe himbela wanoeami ide kameraena. Manoto wori i laloengkoe, bara ara taoena aoe madota moanitoe, himbela ikamoe, lawi i poloemaongkoe i wanoea ide koeita, mogalo anitoe aoe bara niisa hangana, nipenombai. Idomi hai maina irikamoe, koepakanoto i laloemi, mampetoemboeiakaoe anitoe aoe bara mani niisa hangana, bona nipenombai wori, Iami Poeë Ala aoe mobabehi langi hai tampo, tahi hai ihina ope². Agaiana Poeë Ala bara maida² i laloe sooe himbela taoena, lawi hoemadoenia ide napaidai. Ia aoe mokingki inaonta, aoe mambolike i wongko doenia ide tapenombai ia, soeka²na kaboelana laloenta, soeka²na kamarohona pampepekirinta, soeka²na kamandoëna inaonta. Lawi watanta ide hangaa² Poeë Ala mobabehi, inaonta aoe mopatoewoke, hangaa² Inaona aoe melimba i laloenta, himbela naoeli wati :

Poeë Ala pea
Mampopewali haha
Taoena soemadoenia.

Aginami Poeë pea
nTaoema lele,
Bona ntetida ahina.

Ido hai koeoeliakaoe : Inee ikita mopatoewo Poeë Ala, lawi hangaa² Poeë Ala aoe mopatoewo ikita ; inee tapaande Poeë Ala, lawi hangaa² Poeë Ala mopaandekke. Ikita ide anana, Ia ora oemanta, hai pane natoedoe mai anana Poeë Isa, mangoelia ope² topoanitoe, mampehadingi oemana indora, mobaliki laloenda, mampoinalai ngKora Marasa, aoe naantimi Poeë Isa, motende anitoe aoe bara tooe, mekingki i Poeë Ala, lawi naweimi Poeë Ala anana aoe hadoedoeana, Poeë Isa aoe mo-

hompooke salanta, bona manoto laloenta i Poeë Ala. Ikomi ide soerona Poeë Isa, manoto mpoeoe i laloengkoe, ka-Ianami anana Poeë Ala, lawi rapapatemi To Iahoedi, hai lia napatoewo mboeli Poeë Ala.

Nodomi pololitana Paoeloe i To Atene, hai ara oto taoena aoe mampoinalai ngKora Marasa. Hantanga raoeli: Ba tooe iti ngkoramoe hantanga, agaiana aoe bara kipomoso, ka-Poeë-Isana toewo mboeli. Hantanga raoeli: Nodomi hampai, kihadimi lolitamoe, ba impira mboeli rai hidoepake inde, hai pane kihadi mboeli. Hangka indo padoemi Paoeloe, lao i wanoea Korinti, bara mahae hawemi inditi Silasi moranga² mboelimohe hai Paoeloe.

93. Soero Paoeloe i wanoea Epesoe.

Kalaona Paoeloe hai Silasi i wanoea Korinti, mahae mpoeoe karoo²nda taoena iti inditi, i woelana, i parena, bara peisa Paoeloe padoe, lawi bosa taoena mampehadingi ngkorana, rapoinalai ngKora Marasa, hai pane mesoeamohe i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Maroho mpoeoe laloena Paoeloe moanti ngKora Marasa i Topoanitoe, i To Iahoedi, agaiana To Iahoedi makoera mpoeoe aoe mampoinalai, kabosaana taoena aoe mampoinalai ngKora Marasa, topoanitoe pea.

Mahae, hawemi soekaana karoo²nda, mosoemombami Paoeloe, mo-wetami i tampo Asia, wetami, mendaoeloemi i wanoea Epesoe. Pongkora²na inditi, bosa wori taoena mooende, rapoinalai ngKora Marasa, mogalo taoena i wawanoeana hawe i Epesoe mai mampehadingi ngKora Marasa, rapoinalai, mesoea worihe i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Mahaemi karoo²na Paoeloe i Epesoe, i woelanami, i parenami, mahaemi paidana, bosa mpoeoemi taoena aoe mampoinalai ngKora Marasa, mampehadingimohe Poeë Ala.

Mahae, mabilami laloena Paoeloe lao i Ieroesale, mampeita mboeli ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa inditi. Hoengkoemi padoe, pane ara taoena i Epesoe aoe moëwa ngKora Marasa, lawi To Epesoe aoe bara mesoea i kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, roemihi penombanda i anitoe towawine, Diana hangana, iami raoeli ampoe woela. Pongkora²na Paoeloe alo²na, bosami taoena aoe mampoinalai ngKora Marasa, barapi raoende menomba i anitoe Diana. Hantanga wori topoanitoe mampoinalaimi Poeë Ala, ratendemi ada moanitoe, hai pane raantimi i Paoeloe soerana, narampoe, naintoe, lawi barapi napoinalai. Ido hai pane koi inaonda taoena kahambomboëana hantanga, peloemboena mani aoe

towalia ntepoeoe, lawi barapi bosa taoena aoe mai moala, hai pane barapi bahoemba tombona.

Aoe roemihi wori kakoina inaonda, pande salaka, raoeli, nalempomi Paoeloe rasinta. Lawi aoe rapotoewo taoena iti, mobabehi lenggena soena anitoe Diana, ralingi salaka, rapobaloe i taoena bona rawoli i sooenda. Hai ide² barapi bosa taoena mehola, anti kadanapi rapoinalai anitoe Diana. Mogombomohe ope² pande salaka, mampopombeoliangahe karoempoena laloenda, pane mombembewawahahe taoena iti mo-waroha Paoeloe hai kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa. Mogee-geemohe taoena iti, keboeoe nganganda mekaa-kaa : Pakahile hangana Diana, anitoenda To Epesoe ! Moloemaomohe pande salaka i laloe wanoea, mogee-gee peamohe, mangkangka'ai peamohe, bosa taoena meela mbero, roemihi pohiho²nda.

Nahadimi Paoeloe powoo²na nganganda taoena iti, naoeli ina lao napeita, bona napololitahe, bona rakabaha taoena iti mopakahile hangana anitoe Diana. Bara rapalioe rangana, raoeli : Ineeko lao, Paoeloe, barako toewo deade. Hawemohe i pogoeloea taoena iti, mengkaroomohe, teroehoemi taoena hamboëa iti ope², bosa mpoeoe. Meangkami hadoea mongkora, bara tepongkora, mogalo pea hai nganganda taoena, lawi taoena i saboena. Mahae, hawemi toedoeanda toeana, Goeroe Toelisi wanoea, meangka i tanganda taoena, naoeli : Mandii²-kaoe hampai, ope², nipehadingi lolitanda toeana. Mandiimohe taoena bosa iti, pane tepongkora Goeroe Toelisi, node naoeli : Nipehadingi koeoeli ; ara lolitanda toeana aoe koepetoemboei. Moapakaoe mowoo² mbero, bara hoeba manoto pololitami. Ane masala Paoeloe hai ope² rangana, moapa nipohoeme² i mbero ? Ba bara ara toeana mampehadingi lolita ? Ba bara ara petoro mopapoedoe gombo ? Lawi manoto alo pogomboanda toeana, niisa ope². Inditimi kalaomi moore lolita, inditimi pongkorami, bona rahadi toeana. Mesoelemokaoe i soemi ope², nipegiami alo pogombo, nikabahami mohiho², bara ara katoeana iti.

Rapoinalai mpoeoemi taoena bosa lolitana Goeroe Toelisi wanoea. Padoemohe, bara mahae, mahawoemi taoena ope², barapi ara ngkora, barapi ara taoena moore lolita i ope² toeana.

94. Soero Paeloe rahaka i Ieroesale.

Hawemi i tempo kapadoeana Soero Paeloe, mopalakanami i ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i Epesoe hai i wawanoeana, aoe hawemi i Epesoe mampehadingi ngkora popalakanana. Roomi iti, mosoemombami, mahae hawemi i tampo Iahoedi. Mendaoeloemi Paeloe hai rangana, moloemao lao rei i Ieroesale. Matanami laloenda ope² halaloena hangko i Poeë Isa, moita mboeli i Soero Paeloe ; mengkahemi Paeloe i sooenda taoena ope², napetoemboeimi ope² paida²na i wanoeanda taoena mampoinalaimi Poeë Isa, hai pane marohomi laloenda ope² kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i Ieroesale, mohadi ngKora Marasa aoe naanti Paeloe i ope² wanoea iti, rapoinalaimi taoena. Raelimi taoena iti i Paeloe: Pakaroa², Paeloe, oio rahaoki To Iahoedi, roemihi karoempoe²nda irio, raeli, bara nakakabaha Paeloe mopakoi galara Moesa. Mesoedoe Paeloe : Bara koewoeniangi irikamoe, ope²-kaoe halaloengkoe, ara mpoeoe woa pekirina laloengkoe, iko rapopeahi² To Iahoedi. Agaiana manotomi i laloengkoe mai i wanoea Ieroesale ide², mombehoemba hai ikamoe ope², hai menomba i Poeë Ala, i Soe Penombaa.

Bara mawengi karoo²na Paeloe i Ieroesale, rakambaroami To Iahoedi ia, rapawoeio, raeli taoena iti : Oio mampopesoea topoanitoe i Soe Penombaa. Mesapoe Paeloe, naoeli : Iko lawi To Iahoedi ami otona, ba nioelimi bara koeisa ada ? Bara koeanti topoanitoe i Soe Penombaa, palia iti, koeisa oto. Bara tooe lolitanda To Iahoedi iti, bara mpoeoe woa napopesoea Paeloe topoanitoe i Soe Penombaa agaiana rahaokimi To Iahoedi patingkeroenda ina mopapate Paeloe. Bara rapoinalai pesapoena Paeloe; teroehoemohe taoena bosa i tabangaa Soe Penombaa, pekirina laloenda ina rahoembangami Paeloe i hambali bente, bona rawatoei, bona mate. Rahakami Paeloe, rapahai ; kawoo²mi nganganda taoena mongangai Paeloe, roemihi mpoeoe pohiho-hihonda.

Tangana nodo, nahadimi tadoelako soerodado To Roma pohiho-hihonda To Iahoedi iti, laomi napeita, naanti soerodadona hantanga. Hoengkoemi olooe To Iahoedi rawombe² hangka-To-Iahoedina. Natoe²doemi soerodadona mowoera To Iahoedi, mawoeramohē, rahakami soerodado Paeloe, rabararangi, raanti i taroenggoe indora, i kota i hambali bente wanoea. Hawemi indora, napekoene tadoelako salana Paeloe. Mesoedoe Paeloe : Iko ide, poeë tadoelako, barana masala, batena aoe koehoeroe i taoena aoe mowombe²na inona, raeli koepakoi adanda tosae hangko i galara Moesa mai, mampopesoea topoanitoe i Soe Penombaa. Koesapoe, bara rapoinalai. Mehana tadoelako: Kahalo koeoeliahe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba mogombo, oio koeanti i pogombonda ; ane koehadimi ope² lolitanda taoena iti hai ope² pehanamoe, pane manoto laloengkoe.

Doemondo teroehoemohe tadoelako menomba, pandita hai goeroe To Iahoedi, mogombo : naantimi tadoelako soerodado To Roma Paoeloe i sooe pogombo. Mongkorami Paoeloe, naoeli : Nipehadingi, koe- oeli: Iko ide koepepekiri, manoto laloengkoe i lindona Poeë Ala, hawe² i alo ide. Pongkorana Paoeloe nodo, mesoedoe Pandita Mahile : Hapa hoemena taoena iti ! Mesoedoe Paoeloe : Barako manoto, poeë tadoe- lako menomba, motoedoe taoena mohapa hoemengkoe. Tangangkoe mani mololita, bara maroa ane nikontona, bati howa ngkorakoe.

Hangko inditi, mosisalamohe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, lawi hantanga mampeinao mopatoewo Paoeloe, hantanga barapi napa- lioe rangana molololita, napeinao bona ia pea molololita hadoedoeana, higalomi nganganda taoena, bara poedoe gombo. Meangkami taoena mogombo hantanga, rahaka Paoeloe, hantanga bara mokira hai pane rapombediingi Paoeloe. Kanaitana tadoelako soerodado babehianda To Iahoedi iti, naoeli laena : Ane koepalioekaahe taoena iti, hangaa² rapombehepai watana Paoeloe. Iti hai pane natoedoe soerodadona moala Paoeloe, bona raanti mboeli i kota, kaaraana taroenggoe. Raala mpoe- oemi taoena iti Paoeloe, raanti indorei i kota, rapoesa mboeli i laloe taroenggoe.

95. Soero Paoeloe raanti To Roma i wanoea Kesaria.

Roemihi ntepoeoemi kakoina inaonda To Iahoedi anti karaalana To Roma Paoeloe, hai kadanda rawei rapapate. Mogombo mboelimohe pandita, goeroe hai tadoelako menomba, node raoeli: Tahoele mboeli tagombo Paoeloe kahalo, hai pane tapopeanti mboeli i pogombota ; i tanga rarami mai taawoenga, tapapate. Agaiana lolitanda iti nahadimi pinoanana Paoeloe ; iti hai pane lao indorei i kota, kaaraanda soero- dado; hawe inditi, mepalakana mololita hai tadoelakona. Pombehoemba- nda hai tadoelako, naoeli : Pehadingi, tadoelako, koepololita : Kahalo rapopeala To Iahoedi pinoemangkoe Paoeloe, rapopeanti i pogombo- nda. Mole dongkondari, inee noepoinalai, lawi ane noekira, raawoenga i rara, pinoemangkoe, bona rapapate. Mehana tadoelako : Io, koeha- dimi, karasana maina noeolia. Deade kaindi koetoedoe soerodado moanti pinoemamoe i wanoea Kesaria, paidaana petoro mahile ; lawi koeita, barapi maroa karoo²na inde. Tanga kaindi, mangkadipoeramoe soerodado, raanti Paoeloe i wanoea Kesaria. I kaindi iti poloemaonda hai hangaloa mani, panehe hawe inditi. Mesoelimohe soerodado, rawoli- mi Paoeloe i Petoro ; napoesami Petoro Paoeloe i laloe taroenggoe.

Lioemi lima wengina hangko inditi, hawe mboelimohe pandita hai tadoelako menomba i wanoea Kesaria, lao mampogiloe Paoeloe i Petoro. Mogombomohe Petoro hai taoena iti; Paoeloe raanti wori i pogombo. Mongkoramohe To Iahoedi, pane wori mongkora Paoeloe. Pongkorana ide, naeli : Iko ide, Poeë Petoro, rapogiloena taoena iti, raoeli : Bara koepoinalai soerana Poeë Ala, aoe hangko i galara Moesa, hai hampaka mboeli, raoeli : Ara topoanitoë koepopesoea i Sooe Penombaa. Ane soerana Poeë Ala hangko i galara Moesa mai, koepoinalai ope², hai bara mpoeoe woa koepopesoea topoanitoë i Sooe Penombaa, kehapi raoeli taoena iti, bara ba naita matanda. Koepoinalai Galara Moesa, koepoinalai Poeë Ala hai koepoinalai Poeë Isa aoe rapapatemi To Iahoedi, hai napatoewo mboeli Poeë Ala. Itimi aoe rapokoi inao To Iahoedi, anti kadana koekakabaha mampetoemboeiahe taoena ka-Poeë-Isana, lawi raoeli taoena iti : Matem, kipapate. Agaiana iko manoto i laloe ngkoe, Poeë Isa toewo, napatoewo mboeli Poeë Ala.

Nahadi Petoro lolitana Paoeloe ide, naeli : Iko bara koeisa kanoembana, agina koepopeala tadoelako soerodado i Ieroesale, lawi ia aoe mangisa Paoeloe. Mesoelimohe To Iahoedi, bara napakangaa Petoro laloenda, bara napapoedoe gombo. Hai bara wori nakabaha Petoro Paoeloe, nakambi² hampai, bara wori napopeahi², kadana pea napalië padoe².

Karoo²na Paoeloe i laloe taroenggoe, bosa belana napopeala Petoro molololita. Naeli Petoro : Ane noeweina doi, koekabahako. Bara naeende Paoeloe, naeli : Ane masalana, maroa noegiwoena, noepopeahi²-na, noetaroenggoena, noepapatena, soekana salangkoe; ane barana masala, noekabaha mberona. Napatoero wori Paoeloe Petoro, naeli : Pakarua laloemoe, batiko napokaroempoe Poeë Ala, lawi ope² naisa Poeë Ala aoe i laloenda taoena. Bara naboeke Petoro mampehadingi ngkorana Paoeloe, lawi nahadimi katoena, nahadi wori ia bara maroa babehiana, lawi taoena aoe bara masala nataroenggoe. Kalangana pea laloena i To Iahoedi hai pane bara bai mokabaha Paoeloe.

96. Pongkorana Paoeloe i lindona Petoro hai toeana Aripa.

Tangana nodo, lioemi rompare, Petoro i Kesaria masoelemi i tampona, tampo Roma, napahoeroengimi Petoro hadoeana. Ido hai raoeli To Iahoedi : A, idemi Petoro woee, tapogiloemi Paoeloe iria, ba boela laloena mopapateake Paoeloe. Lao mpoeoemohe tadoelako menomba, pandita

hai goeroe To Iahoedi hantanga i Kesaria, mogombohe taoena iti hai Petoro woee, pane napopeala Petoro Paoeloe. Mongkoramohe To Iahoedi, mongkora Paoeloe, pane napapoedoe Petoro gombo, bara wori poedoe, lawi naita Petoro Paoeloe bara masala, hai bara wori bai moka-baha Paoeloe, batihe roempoe To Iahoedi. Ido hai naeli Paoeloe : Koehadimi lolitanda To Iahoedi, nodo pea hangkoia, bara tooe; idemi Petoro woeli wori laloena, himbela Petoro aoe padoemi, koeita² bara ope lolita, agina raantina i Poeë Datoe i Roma. Naeli Petoro : Nodo mpoeoemi koepopeanti mpoeoemi Paoeloe i Roma, lawi naperapimi moore lolitana i Poeë Datoe, ngkorana rai Datoe mopaope lolitana.

Padoemohe To Iahoedi, rapoesa mboelimi soerodado Paoeloe i laloe taroenggoe, mampegia kahawena kapala aoe napesawii lao i wanoea Roma. Tangana mampegia, hawemi torarena Petoro, toeana Aripa hai towawinena, Berenike, mai mesonda, mampeita Petoro woee. Ngkaia lolitanda taoena iti ; i polololitanda ide napetoemboei wori Petoro i toeana Aripa, kaarana Paoeloe i taroenggoe, naeli : Taoena iti rapogilo To Iahoedi ngkaia, aoe raeli, mangoeli penombanda taoena iti i Poeë Ala ; agaiana bara manoto i laloengkoe, iti wori Paoeloe koeita himbela bara masala. Mesoedoe toeana Aripa: Ane nodo, rakabaha. Mesoedoe Petoro : Bara, lawi naeli Paoeloe: Bara poedoe gombo i Petoro, agina Poeë Datoe mopapoedoe. Koeiomi, mewali ane ara kapala aoe lao i Roma, koepopeoelaea Paoeloe, bona lao i Roma. Napekoene toeana Aripa : Bara maroa koehadi ngkorana ? Mesoedoe Petoro : Maroa, nodo woria toeana, mampehadingi pongkoranda taoena ; kahalo koepopeala, bona noehadi lolitana.

Kaindimi, mabaa teroehoemohe Petoro, toeana Aripa hai toeana wawine Berenike hai taoena aoe mahile i laloe wanoea Kesaria. Meangkami Paoeloe i lindonda taoena ope² iti, mepalakana ina mololita, naeli toeana : Maroako mololita. Naeli Paoeloe : Nipehadingi toeana, petoro hai ope²-kaoe aoe rapangka i pogombo ide, koeoeli : Iko ide rapogiloena To Iahoedi, rapogiloena i Petoro, lawi rapeinao taoena iti ina mopapatena, barana nakira Petoro. Batena hai pane rahaoki To Iahoedi iko ide, toeana, poelangkoie pea Poeë Isa, anana Poeë Ala, topohompo salanta i Poeë Ala, aoe mopatoeroake penomba i Poeë Ala. Rapapatemi To Iahoedi Poeë Isa, topegoeroena rawoelai, kahanginginaoana rawoeraga, hantanga rataroenggoe, hantanga rapapate. Hai iko ide mesambalina i To Iahoedi, ikomi aoe madota mohaoki kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, ane koehoembahe, koehakahe, koehiloeha, koeantihe i toeana, bona rataroenggoeha, bona rawombehe, bona rapapatehe. Bosamohe taoena iti meloho, koeoeli lao koehaoki i wanoea Damasi, hai panena lao inditi. Bara manina hawe maroa i wanoea, oenga peana nawangka api mahile hangko i langi mai, manangi pewangka alo. Madoengkana,

tingkara moita api mahile iti. Pane koehadi ngangana Poeë Isa, mangoe-
 liana : Moapana noepopeahi², Paeloe ? Mehanana : Hemako Poeë?
 Mehana Poeë Isa : Iko ide Isa aoe noepopeahi². Hangko inditi tebalikimi
 laloengkoe, menombamona i Poeë Isa, koeoeli : Poeë, apami noeoli
 koebabehiako ? Mehana Poeë Isa : Laomoko indora i wanoea Damasi,
 inditi noehadi hawangko. Itimi, toeana, pongkana hai pane koeoelami
 Poeë Isa ide², madota laloengkoe moanti ngKora Marasa i To Iahoedi
 hai i topoanitoe, bara koekakabaha mampoloemaoa ngKorana Poeë Isa:
 Katoewona, pongkorana, kamaahina laloena i taoena, kamatena, pea-
 rona, koepetoemboei ope². Ide bosami taoena aoe mesoea i kahangi-
 nginaoana Poeë Isa, pelioena mani i topoanitoe. Idomi hai roempoe
 laloenda To Iahoedi iriko hai panena rapogiloe i toea Petoro. Agaiana
 iko ide nakampaimona Poeë Ala hai panena toewo, hawe i alo² ide.
 Lawi boela laloengkoe mokabilai Poeë Isa, maroho pekingkikoe i Poeë
 Ala, Oemanta aoe Indora.

Ngkaia ngkorana soero Paeloe i ope² toeana hai torapangka iti,
 pambolinda galara hangkoia napetoemboei ope², bona naisa toeana
 Aripa katoena aoe naoli soerana Poeë Ala, ka-Poeë-Isana topohompo
 salanda taoena ope². Karahadina pea ngkorana Paeloe iti, woelimi la-
 loena Petoro, naoli : A, magilako, Paeloe, liemi kapandemoe hai
 paneko magila. Mesoedoe Paeloe : Barana magila, toea Petoro, ngko-
 rana Poeë Ala koeanti, ide toe hai manoto. Mesoedoe toeana Aripa :
 Ane iko, koeoende kapandemoe mongkora, Paeloe ; mohadi ngkoramoe,
 haodi ina koeoela womi Poeë Isa. Ido hai pane nahanai Paeloe : Itimi
 koetoenggai, idomi koeharoenga, ope²-kaoe aoe inde, aoe mohadi ngko-
 rakoe, nioela wori Poeë Isa, bara wori haodi pea mahileri, bona mewali-
 kae kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa, himbela iko ide, bara koeoeli pehiloena
 taiengkoe ide.

Hawemi inditi, meangkami toeana Aripa naoli : Handakami koe-
 hadi ; taoena iti bara masala ; ane bara natoenggai raanti i Datoe,
 maroa rakabahami.

97. Posoemombana Soero Paeloe lao i wanoea Roma.

Bara mahae hangko inditi, ara mpoeoemi kapala hawe i Kesaria,
 aoe lao i Roma. Mesawimi Paeloe hai soerodado To Roma hai tadoe-
 lakona aoe moanti ia, hai ara wori taoena rahaka ba hangkia, aoe me-
 sawi hihimbela hai ia.

Mesawimi taoena, mosoemombami kapala ; mahae mpoeoe posoe-
 mombanda, wetami i lewoeto mahile, Kareta hangana, inditi pengka-

rooa maroa. Mogombomi taoena i kapala, napekoene tadoelako soerodado i Paoeloe: Oio, nooemba gombomoe? Mesoedoe Paoeloe: Ane gombokoe noepekoene, bona koeoliakaoe soekana laloengkoe, hangaa² tapegiami kamadiina i pengkarooa maroa ide, lawi naita laloengkoe, ina keboeoe himboeroe kahalo, ina keboeoe tahi, bara tasaoeroe mosoemomba. Lawi ane tapalalaoe pea mosoemomba, hangaa² mapihe kapala, matanta oelaeana, posoe taoena. Bara naoende tadoelako lolitana Paoeloe, ido hai napekoene wori gombona tadoelako kapala. Mesoedoe ia: Ineemi tapegia inde kamadiina, koepepekiri agina tapalehi lewoeto Kareta ide, tapetandaka moweta i tampo Roma. Mesoedoe tadoelako soerodado: Io mpoeoe, nodomi, ane tapegia kamadiina, mahae gaga, agina mosoemombamoke.

Raoremi taoena i kapala hombanda, raingihimi taoena patirina, mosoemombamohe. Bara mani karao posoemombanda, keboeoeemi himboeroe, mahepa homba, mabotoe koloro, matepo pangidoa, barapi napoinalai kapala ragoelingi.

Bara mahae toenami wiwi ntahi, napotiomi angi lao i tampanaoe kapala iti, natende²mi ropo node rei, node mai, barapi naisa tadoelako poloemaoana. Ba hangkia wengina, bara mengkaroo himboeroe, bara lintoe tahi, keangi wengi²na hai alo²na. Hampoelomi hai iba wengina nodo-nodo pea, raitami taoena i londena woentoe tampo, karao mani. Mahae hoengkoemi haodi, pane raita lewoeto haogoe i tanga tahi. Langami laloenda taoena, kapala ina tehorema i watoe rangka, ba i tanamboengi, iti hai ratende oelaea kapala ope²; mangaami nahadi, pane rapatotoia lewoeto aoe raita taoena i londe kapala. Hoengkoemi, mengkaroo kapala, raita taoena iti tanamboengi mahile i soeo tahi; bara mahae, tehoremami kapala inditi, tetanami londena i woengi, palo kapala nataboengimi ropo, bara mahae mapihemi.

Raoeli soerodado: Rapapatemohe hampai taoena rahaka ope², bati ara aoe meloho. Mehana tadoelako: Bara koekira pahi nipapate wori pae Paoeloe, hai iami aoe takabilai, lawi napatoewomoke ope²; anti kaiana ranganta hai paneke napokaahi Poeë Ala ikita ope². Meangkami Paoeloe, naoeli: Ane nipoinalai lolitangkoe hangkoia, mangoeliakaoe tapegia kamadiina, bara mapihe kapalanta, barake node, ide² mata-ntami kapala, ope womi matanta oelaea kapala ope², hai inee wori karao inaomi, lawi ikita ide toewo hahake, bara ara aoe mate, nodo kanapopaisaangkoe Poeë Ala. Ide² mabaami, hoengkoemi lore maandemoke ope², pane tapalehi kapala. Mekakaemi Paoeloe i Poeë Ala, maandemi taoena i kapala ope², panehe mengkanawo i tahi. Aoe mangisa monangoe, ponangoe²nami, aoe bara mangisa monangoe, molanto² pea rai i wongko tahi, mekingki i kapihea kapala aoe ina tehorema. Bara mahae, tehoremami taoena ope², meangka i lore, bara ara aoe mate,

waroenda pea aoe matantami. Imbanda taoena i kapala iti rongatoe hai pitoe poelona hai ini taoena poromoeana.

Pesorenda ide, makoelimohe taoena iti, hai pane laomohe meapi i sooenda taoena. Raweimi ampoe wanoea api, hai kaoe bangi, mamindoe-mohe taoena iti ope². Hawe womohe ampoe wanoea mai mepeita, rape-koenemi taoena totehorema, hangana lewoeto katehoremaanda ide. Mesoedoe ampoe wanoea : Lewoeto ide bara mahile, hangana Malita, barapi karao gaga tampo Roma.

Pamindoenda taoena iti, motoleliki api, naalami Paoeloe rangka, nadampoenga i api, bona roemihi karorena. Lioe² mesoepa dalimao, mowewehi taiena Paoeloe. Raelimi To Malita : Itimi taoena masilaka, barapi napalioe anitoe toewo. Kehapi bara mate i tahi, ide²mi nahoemba kamatena, lawi hangko pesorena ide, natilomi ile, mohaoki salana. Bara ba apa naeli Paoeloe, nahiweka ile iti i api, bara nahadi petilona. Ido hai raeli To Malita : A, manangi anitoe, hangaa² anitoe mahile taoena iti. Mengkoroemohe i Paoeloe, rapotorare, rarora maroa². Maroa mpoeoe paidaana Paoeloe i lewoeto Malita, bosa wori taoena mahai napakaoha.

98. Soero Paoeloe i wanoea Roma.

Lioemi taloe woelana, arami kapala mosoemomba hangko i lewoeto Malita, lao i wanoea Roma. Mesawimi inditi taoena aoe hangko i kapala mapihe ope²; hangana kapala iti : Anitoe Morapi. Rapopeangkami To Malita Paoeloe, mabilami laloenda mampogaaki.

Mosoemomba mpoeoemi kapala iti, bara mawengi gaga, wetami i tampo Roma. Molaboemi kapala Anitoe Morapi, mendaoeloemi Paoeloe. Hangko i sondaka kapala, moloemaomi Paoeloe, raanti soerodado i wanoea Roma; hoengkoemi inditi, maimi radoepa himadana hantanga, kahanginginaoanahe Poeë Isa; matanami laloenda taoena iti, mombehoemba hai Paoeloe, Soerona Poeë Isa aoe maroho mpoeoe laloena moanti ngKora Marasa i taoena ope².

Kahawena i Roma, natoedoemi Tadoelako soerodado Paoeloe mohaokimi paidaana hadoedoeana, naelia: Oio koeita bara masala; roo²-moko i soemoe, barapako koetaroenggoe. Lao pea i hambali bente, bara napalioe.

Doeoena mate, maidami Paoeloe i soena, bara nakakabaha mongkora², ngKora Marasa naanti i To Roma hai ara oto aoe mampoinalai ngkorana.

Doeoena mate Paeloe, bosami kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa i wanoea Roma. Hangko i wanoea Roma, hawemi ngKora Marasa i To Bala-nda, i ToAnggaresi, i ope² taoena i tampo Eropa. Hangko inditi raantimi ngKora Marasa i tampo Djawa, i tampo Bara, i tampo Manado, pane i To Lage, i Topebato, i To Rano hai i tampo Lore.



Ane opemi taoena hoemadoenia mohadi ngKora Marasa aoe naanti Poeë Isa, pane rakabaha kahanginginaoana Poeë Isa mampoloemaoa ngKora Marasa. Lawi nodomi naeli Poeë Isa hai iti mpoeoemi rarana katoewona watanta hai tanoeananta i lindona Poeë Ala i doenia, i bokona, bara ara rara ntanina.

KAOPEANA.

Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHO.
OEGSTGEEST

KONINKLIJKE NEDERLANDSCHE
STRIJKZACHTEN
Centraal Bureau A.V.O.S.
AFD. BIBLIOTHEEK

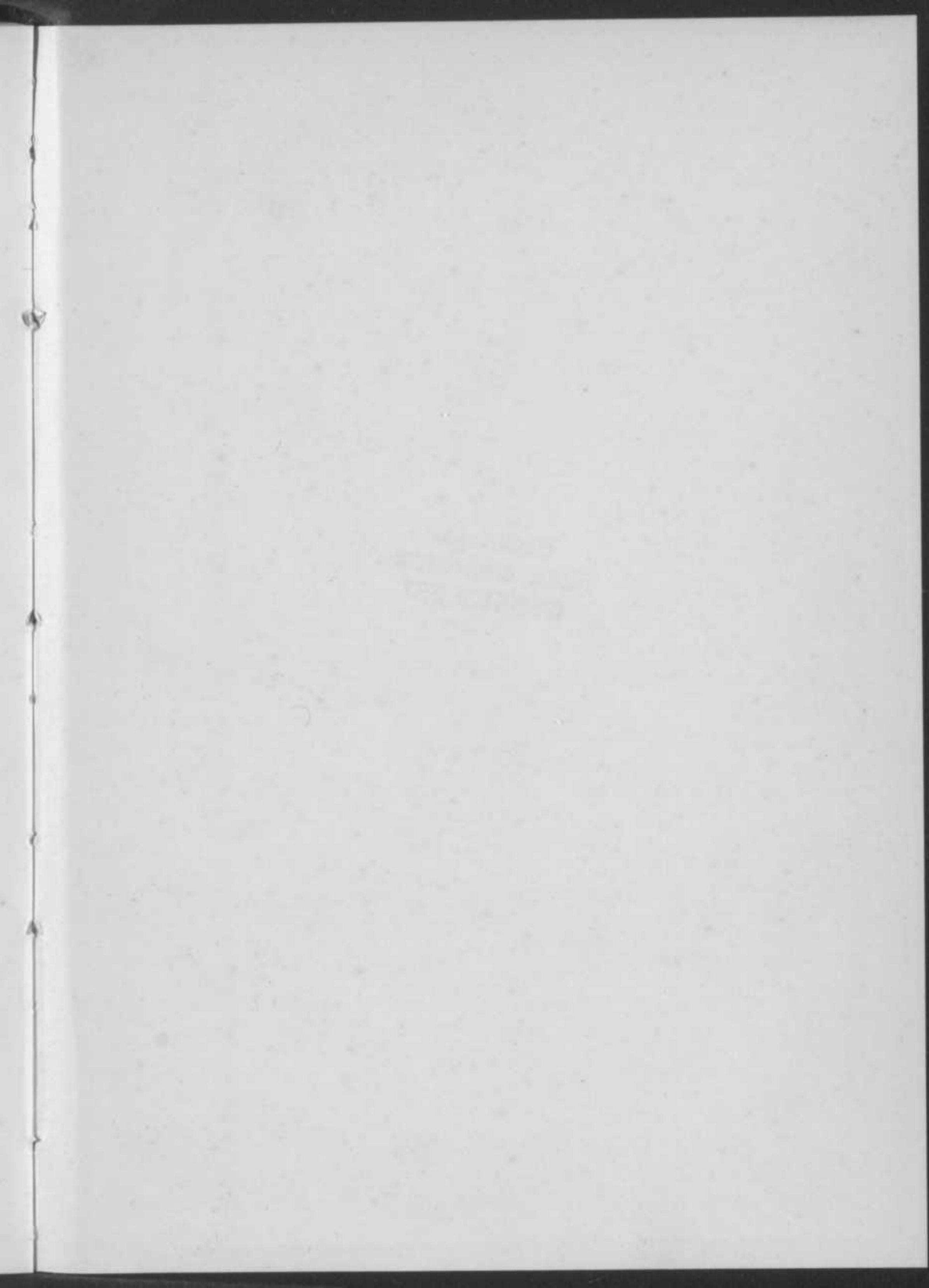
Faint, illegible text at the top of the page, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side.



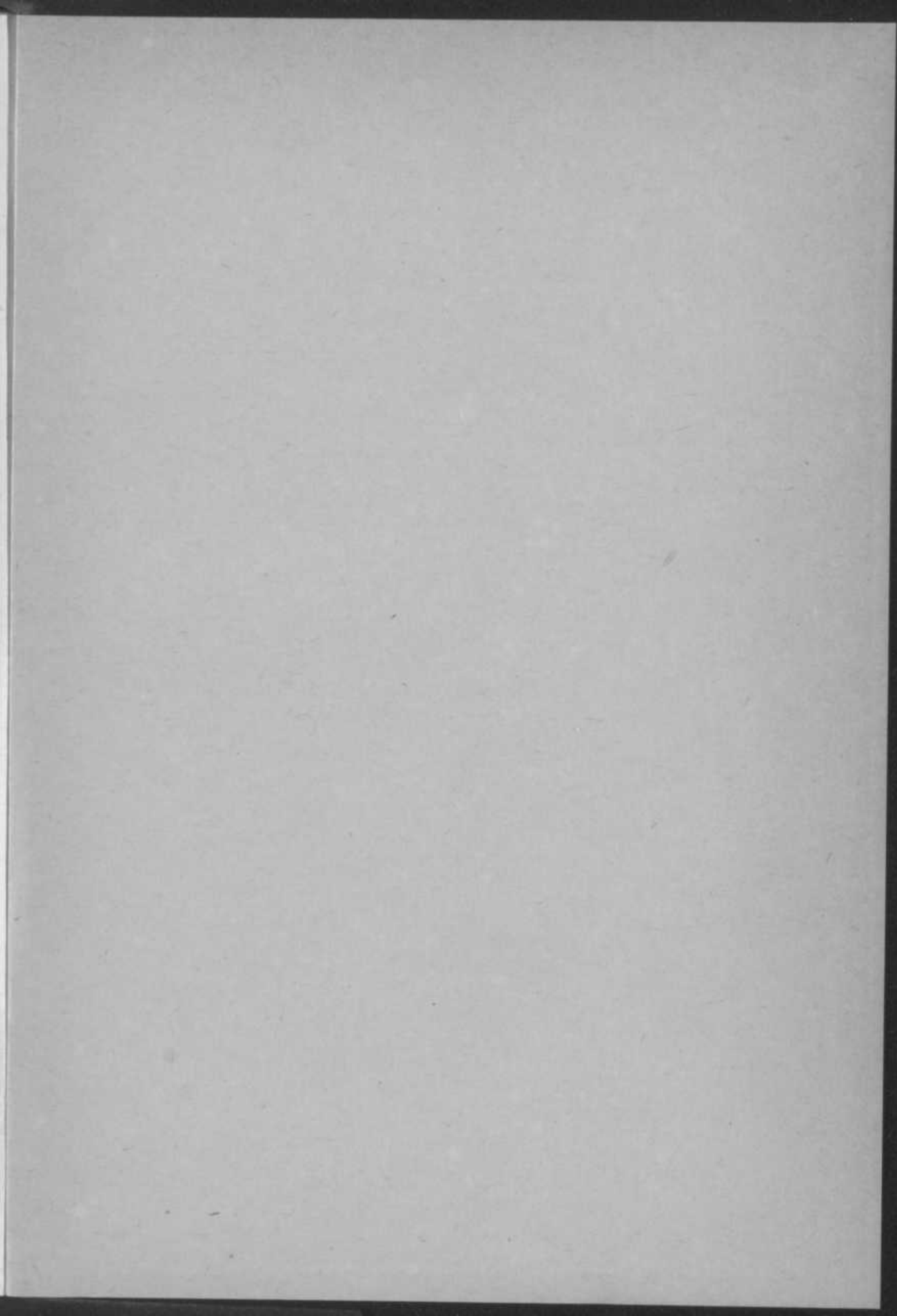
Faint, illegible text at the bottom of the page, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side.

NOTHING TO BE
STAYED
Gentle
and
and

and
and
and
and
and

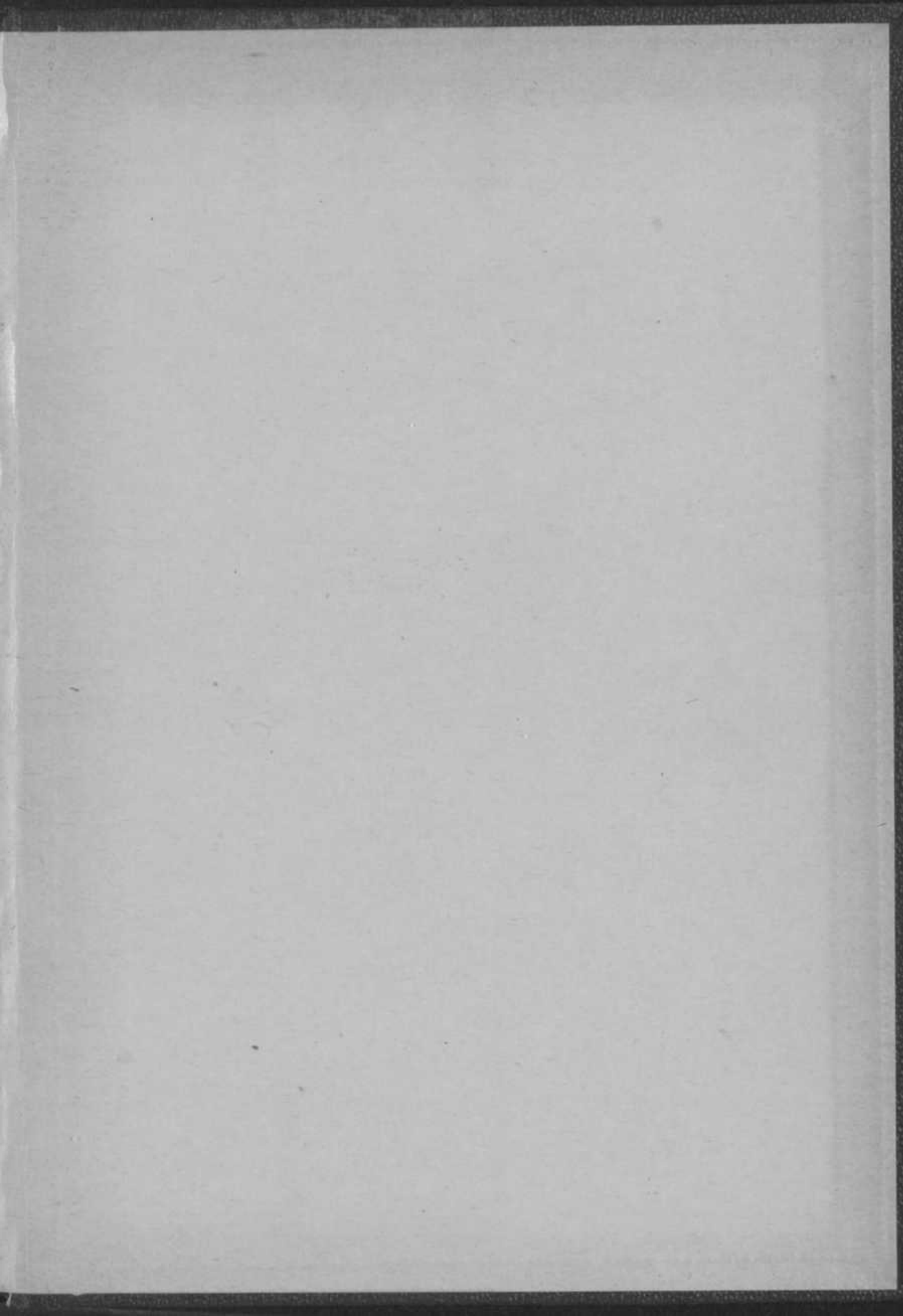


Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHOLEN
OEGSTGEEST



2961266

Bibliotheek
NEDERL. ZENDINGSCHOO
OEGSTGEEST



U
P
37